THE HISTORY OF ENVIRONMENT

Dr. Navneet Sharma
Dr. Sachin Tyagi

ALEXIS PRESS
JERSEY CITY, USA

THE HISTORY OF ENVIRONMENT

THE HISTORY OF ENVIRONMENT

Dr. Navneet Sharma

Dr. Sachin Tyagi

ALEXIS PRESS

ALEXIS PRESS

Published by: Alexis Press, LLC, Jersey City, USA
www.alexispress.us

First Published 2022

A catalogue record for this publication is available from the British Library

Library of Congress Cataloguing in Publication Data

Includes bibliographical references and index.

The History of Environment by *Dr. Navneet Sharma, Dr. Sachin Tyagi*

ISBN 978-1-64532-696-0

CONTENTS

CHAPTER 1

NATURE'S LAST STAND: THE SIXTH EXTINCTION UNVEILED

Dr. Navneet Sharma, Professor
Department of Life Sciences, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

The Sixth Extinction: An Unnatural History is a riveting examination of the continuing global extinction crisis brought on by human activity. Kolbert paints a bleak picture of the environmental issues threatening our world using a blend of scientific data and narrative storytelling. The book looks at the historical background of prior extinctions, the challenges facing biodiversity now, and the pressing need for action in the face of this unprecedented disaster. It emphasises the crucial role played by humans in determining the course of our planet's future and urges for a common duty to preserve the vast variety of life on Earth.

KEYWORDS:

Amphibians, Extinction, Frogs, Indigenous, Species.

INTRODUCTION

Central Panama's village of El Valle de Antón is situated in the heart of about one million years ago, a volcanic crater was created. The crater is almost full. Despite being four miles wide, the angular hills may be seen in clear weather that encircle the town like the destroyed tower's walls. One is in El Valle. A major thoroughfare, a police station, and a market outside. Additionally, to the customary selection of Panama hats and brightly coloured needlework, the market has what must be the greatest collection of golden frogs in the whole globe figurines. There are golden frogs sitting and golden frogs lounging on the leave more illegible and sitting on their haunches were golden mobile phones in the mouths of frogs. Golden frogs with frilly skirts may be seen dancing golden frogs and golden frogs smoking smokes in the manner of FDR, via a holder. The frog that is golden in colour. It is indigenous to the region and is taxicab yellow with dark brown splotches[1]–[3].

The Valley. In Panama, it is regarded as a fortunate emblem; its picture is or at least Printed on lottery tickets in the past. Golden frogs were simple to detect in the hills a decade ago. Close to El Valle. The frogs are poisonous; it has been determined that the toxin One animal's skin has enough poison to kill 1,000 mice of typical size, thus the bright colour that makes them stick out against other objects a forest's ground. A nearby brook near El Valle was given the name Thousand the Frog Stream. A person might observe so many golden frogs while strolling along it laying out on the riverbank to sunbathe, according to a herpetologist who made the trip often told me, It was insane absolutely insane. The frogs in the area of El Valle then began to vanish. The issue is that was initially seen to the west, near what was not yet recognised as a problem. Costa Rica's border with Panama. a graduate student from the USA happened to be doing frog research in the nearby jungle. She returned to she spent some time in the States writing her dissertation, and upon her return He was unable to locate any frogs or amphibians of any type[4]–[6].

Though she was in the dark about what was happening, she needed frogs for her She established a new study location further east for her investigation. the frogs in the beginning

the amphibians disappeared after the new location seemed to be in good condition. vanished. The disease spread across the jungle until the frogs recovered in 2002. fifty kilometers amid the hills and streams around the town of Santa Fe were completely wiped out west of El Valle. Little corpses started in 2004. appearing even more nearby El Valle, near the community of El Copé. As a result point, a group of scientists from the United States and Panama States had come to the conclusion that the golden frog faced serious risk. They chose to remove a few dozen individuals in an effort to maintain a residual population of every sex, bringing them within from the wild. However, whatever was the frogs were being killed much more quickly than the experts had anticipated[7]–[9].

The wave arrived before they could carry out their plan. In a wildlife magazine, I first learned about the frogs of El Valle children that I adopted from my own children. The piece of writing was illustrative including vibrant full-color images of the Panamanian golden frog and various coloured species, described the scourge's spread and the scientists' efforts to combat it attempts to go ahead of it. The scientists had anticipated getting a new lab El Valle had a facility built, but it wasn't finished in time. They sped up to save as many animals as they could despite not having somewhere to house them. So what did they ultimately do? They were placed in a frog motel, of course. course!The incredible frog hotel, which is really a bed & breakfast in the area endorsed allowing the frogs to remain in their tanks in the rented-room building[10], [11].

The frogs have first-rate care at their disposal thanks to researchers. The article mentioned lodgings with a maid and room service. Additionally, the frogs were given excellent, fresh meals that were so fresh, the food could jump off the plate. Following my reading about the incredible frog hotel, I ran I came encountered another piece on frogs that was written in a very different key. This One of them was published in the National Academy of Sciences Proceedings was conducted by two herpetologists. Are We in the Middle of the Financial Crisis? Sixth Great Apophis? A View from the Amphibian World. authors Vance and David Wake from the University of California, Berkeley San Francisco State professor Vredenburg said that there have been five outstanding cataclysmic extinctions that have occurred throughout the history of life on our planet.

They defined extinctions as occurrences that resulted in a significant loss of the early occurrence occurred in the late Ordovician era, about 450 million years ago, when the majority of the world's living organisms were still found there, water. When the Permian epoch came to a conclusion, the most devastating occurred around 250 million years ago, and it almost completely emptied the whole earth. This occurrence is sometimes known as the mother the great dying or the age of mass extinctions, the most recent and well-known the Cretaceous period's end saw a catastrophic extinction that wiped off, along with the dinosaurs, plesiosaurs, mosasaurs, and Pterosaurs, as well as ammonites. According to Wake and Vredenburg, an occurrence of a comparable scale on amphibian extinction rates

The situation was now cataclysmic. Their piece included illustrations. Using simply one image of a small group of mountain yellow-legged frogs lying bloated and belly-up on some rocks all dead. I realised why a children's publication had chosen to include images of live rather than dead frogs. I also saw the desire to exaggerate Amphibians' charming, Beatrix Potter-sequel attempts to order room service. However, it As a journalist, it seemed to me that the magazine had buried the lede. Any occurrence that has just five times happened since the first animal had a backbone first formed around 500 million years ago, hence it must be considered quite uncommon. The idea that a sixth such incident might occur I felt as if, to use the phrase that is roughly in front of our eyes right now, mind-boggling is a technical phrase.

Undoubtedly, this novel is among the larger, darker, much more significant one worth telling. If Vredenburg and Wake if that were the case, those of us living now would not only be experiencing one of We are also contributing to one of life's rarest occurrences. A weedy one species has accidentally developed the capacity to, the researchers said directly impact the destiny of most other species on this planet, including its own a few days after reading Wake and Vredenburg's paper, I made a reservation for a El Valle Amphibian Conservation Centre, or EVACC, is situated next to an outdoor market on a gravel road. Selling the golden frog figurines. It is comparable in size to a suburban ranch home, and it's located in the rear of a little, peaceful zoo, just beyond a incredibly drowsy sloths in a cage. Tanks cover the whole interior of the structure. Theretanks are placed in the middle and lined up against the walls.of the space, similar to books in a library. Greater tank heights are species like the forest-dwelling lemur tree frog are present there.

DISCUSSION

Canopies; species like the big-headed robber are housed in the smaller tanks living on the woodland floor, frog. Horned marsupial frog tanks, which rest adjacent to tanks of casque-headed fish and carry their eggs in pouches. Frogs that carry their eggs around on their backs. Numerous tanks are dedicated to Atelopus zeteki, the Panamanian golden frog. The peculiar, ambling pace of golden frogs gives them the appearance of being a little like inebriated people attempting to walk straight. Their limbs are long and thin, They have sharp yellow snouts and incredibly black eyes that give the impression that they are observing the world with caution. At the risk of coming out as gullible, I will remark that they seem educated. Females deposit their eggs in shallow water in the wild. Males, meanwhile, defend their territory from the tops of bodies of flowing water. Moist rocks. Every golden frog tank at EVACC has its own flowing water so that the animals may reproduce close to a water source, it has its own little pipe replica of the waterways that previously served as their habitat. In one of the fictitious I spotted a string of tiny pearl-like eggs in streams. Within a whiteboard Someone close had exclaimed with excitement that one of the frogs depositó huevos.

The location of EVACC is about in the centre of the golden frog's range, however is completely sealed off from the outer world by purpose. Nothing enters. Including the frogs, the structure has not been properly cleansed. It must first be treated with a solution of in order to achieve access bleach. All human visitors must don special shoes and depart. any bags, knapsacks, or other items they've utilised while out in the field. Every drop of water that enters the tanks has been carefully and thoroughly treated. The area seems like a submarine because of how closed it is or maybe a mid-deluge ark would be more appropriate. Edgardo Griffith, a Panamanian, serves as the director of EVACC. Griswold is having a big face and a wide grin, he was tall and broad-shouldered. He sports a big tattoo of a toad's skeleton on his left arm and a silver ring in each ear shin. Griffith, who is now in his mid-thirties, has spent almost his entire

He has given his wife, an amphibian, an adult life to the amphibians of El Valle, an American Peace Corps worker who arrived in Panama transformed into a frog. Griffith was the first to observe when little corpses appeared. began to appear in the region, and he personally gathered several of the a few hundred amphibians who made motel reservations. The creatures upon completion of the structure, were handed to EVACC. Griffith serves as the EVACC's Noah, but one on an extended duty, seeing as how he has already been working on things for a lot longer than forty days. Griffith revealed to me that one of his duties was getting to know the frogs as individuals. To me, each of them is worth the same as an elephant, said heWhen I initially arrived at EVACC, Griffith showed me the exemplars of species that are no longer found in the wild.

These includes the Rabbs' fringe limbed tree frog, which was first discovered in 2005, in addition to the Panamanian golden frog. The moment I made my EVACC had just one remaining Rabbs' frog when I visited, so the chance of preserving Clearly, even a single Noachian couple had gone. The rather green frog It was around four inches long, brown with golden speckles, and had huge eyes. feet that gave it the appearance of an awkward adolescent. Fringe-limbed Tree of Rabbs In the jungle above El Valle, there were frogs that lay their eggs in trees holes. The male frogs are arranged in an interesting, possibly even unique way allowed their young to devour the tadpoles, very literally, to care for them flesh from their backs. Griffith expressed his belief that there were likely several more amphibian species that were overlooked in the first rush for EVACC and has since disappeared; it was unclear how numerous, since the most of them were likely undiscovered by science.

He informed me that, regrettably, we are losing all of these amphibians before We are even aware of their existence. Even the locals in El Valle are aware of it, he said. They reveal What happened to the frogs? I asked. When the first reports of declining frog numbers emerged, we stopped hearing frogs calling. Several decades ago, some of the smartest individuals in the world circulated the most dubious were those in the field. After all, amphibians are one of the world's best survivors. The forerunners of modern-day frogs sprang from the 400 million years ago, there was water. By 250 million years ago, the oldest examples of what will later develop into the modern amphibian frogs and toads are part of one order, newts and salamanders are part of the second, Third, the caecilians weird, limbless creatures had developed. This signifies that amphibians have existed for a longer period of time than mammals, like birds, which have existed since the time of the dinosaurs. The majority of amphibians the term is Greek in origin and means double life remain inextricably linked to the watery environment from whence they arose. The ancient Egyptians believed that the union generated frogs.

Additionally, there are frogs that produce them in transient ponds and frogs that frogs that deposit them in nests that are underground and foam construction material. Frogs are not the only animals that carry their eggs on their there are frogs that carry them wrapped like this on their backs and in pouches. They had bandages on their legs. Up until recently, when they both left. There were two species of frogs known as gastric-brooding frogs that are now extinct that give birth to little froglets while carrying their eggs within their guts by means of their mouths.When amphibians first appeared, the whole planet's surface was covered by a sea. Pangaea is one continuous area. Since Pangaea's disintegration, they've with the exception of Antarctica, every continent has adaptations.

Worldwide, only a little over 7000 species have been identified, and despite the majority are found in tropical rainforests, however sometimes amphibians that can survive in the desert, such as the Australian sandhill frog, as well as amphibians that can survive above the Arctic, such the wood frog Circle. Several widespread frogs of North America, include spring peepers, may remain frozen solid throughout the winter, much like popsicles. Their enlargedAccording to evolutionary theory, even groups of amphibians that, from a considering how similar humans seem from a genetic viewpoint as unlike from one another as, instance, horses and bats are. One of the writers of the piece that led me to Panama was David Wake. was one among those who first rejected the idea that amphibians disappearing. This occurred in the middle of the 1980s. Wake’s Students started coming back from their treks to the Sierra Nevada to gather frogs. empty-handed. Wake recalled the days when he was a student, in the frogs in the Sierras had proven hard to avoid in the '60s. When strolling through meadows, you could unintentionally tread on anything.

They were simply everywhere, he informed me. Wake figured that his either pupils were going to the wrong places or they just lacked the knowledge to gaze. Then a postdoc with years of experience gathering told He informed him that he also couldn't discover any amphibians. I said, 'OK, I'll climb. We'll go to some tested locations with you,' Wake remembered. And I We brought him to this well-known location, where we discovered around two toads.Geographical factors contributed to the mystery surrounding the incidentFrogs seemed to be disappearing from regions other than inhabited and disturbed habitats. but also from largely untouched regions like the Sierras and highlands.America Central.

In the latter half of the 1980s, an American herpetologists visited the northern Monteverde Cloud Forest Reserve Costa Rica to investigate golden toad reproduction patterns. She invested two Whereas formerly the toads had mated in writhing masses, field seasons searching There was just one man seen. (The golden toad, which is now considered extinct, It was only tangentially connected to the vivid orange colour, which was truly the colour. The Panamanian golden frog, which has two glands behind its eyes, is technically speaking, a toad also has eyes.) At the same time, in central Costa Rica, researchers discovered that numerous indigenous frog species were declining species had died off. Specialised, rare species were becoming extinct and even far more well-known ones.

The Jambato toad lives in Ecuador, a regular backyard garden visitor vanished in a matter of years. Additionally, the southern day frog, was one of the most It was no longer present despite being prevalent in the area.The first hint that the enigmatic murderer who was stealing frogs From a, maybe ironically, perhaps not, Queensland to California zoo. Washington, D.C.'s National Zoo had been successfully breeding Suriname is home to blue poison-dart frogs, which have several generations. The zoo's tank-bred frogs then began to decrease off, more or less from one day to the next. The zoo's veterinary pathologist collected some samples of the decomposed frogs were subjected to an electron scanning microscope. He discovered a peculiar microbe on the animals' skin, which he later determined to be a fungus from the class known as chytrids.

Chytrid fungus are almost always present; you may find them at the summits of trees and underground as well. But this specific species had It was so uncommon that a whole genus has never previously been seen. to be built to make room for it. The name of it was Batrachochytrium. Dendrobatidis, or Bd for short the Greek word batrachos means frog. Infected frog samples were delivered by the veterinary pathologist to the a mycologist at the University of Maine to the National Zoo. The fungi expert developed fungal cultures and sent some of them back to Washington. Blue poison-dart frogs that were in good health were given the Bd raised in a lab made them ill. They passed away three weeks afterwards. Later studies revealed that Bd affects frogs' capacity to take via their skin, vital electrolytes are taken in. They endure what as a result of this is really a heart attack.

CONCLUSION

Elizabeth Kolbert makes a powerful and urgent case for acknowledging and taking action in The Sixth Extinction: An Unnatural History, which details the catastrophic loss of biodiversity that is now taking place. She shows how human actions like deforestation, habitat degradation, climate change, and resource overexploitation have brought many species to the verge of extinction via thorough research and compelling narrative.The present global extinction catastrophe and other significant extinction events in Earth's history are alarmingly similar, as the book points out. Kolbert emphasises that unlike previous crises, this one is mostly caused by human actions rather than purely natural disasters. This insight

emphasises the enormous responsibility humans have for determining the course of life on our planet.The work of Kolbert acts as a wake-up call, pressing us to acknowledge the enormous effects of our choices and inactions. Numerous species becoming extinct disturbs ecosystems, decreases biodiversity, and threatens the delicate balance needed to support life on Earth. Beyond the extinction of specific species, the effects of these changes also endanger the stability of whole ecosystems and have an influence on human civilizations that rely on these ecosystems for goods and services.

The book exhorts us to act swiftly and forcefully as we see the sixth extinction taking place. Kolbert emphasises the significance of conservation initiatives, habitat preservation, and the need to deal with the underlying causes of environmental deterioration. She draws attention to the crucial part that science and research play in comprehending the complexity of natural systems and directing conservation efforts.The dismal future depicted in The Sixth Extinction is not all doom and gloom; it also contains glimmers of hope. The book illustrates examples of adaptability and resiliency in certain species, showing how conservation efforts may have an impact. The window of opportunity for significant action is, however, fast closing. Global collaboration, political determination, and a significant change in social values are necessary to stop further biodiversity loss and ensure a sustainable future.Last but not least, The Sixth Extinction: An Unnatural History is a truly moving and thought-provoking book that forces us to face the effects of our deeds on the natural world. It calls on us to take on the role of stewards of the earth and strive towards a time when ecosystems are healthy, biodiversity is abundant, and people coexist peacefully with nature. The book instills a feeling of urgency via its compelling tale, inspiring us to act responsibly as a community to safeguard the web of life that supports us all. We can only expect to sculpt a future in which the legacy we leave behind is one of preservation, cohabitation, and regard for the astounding variety of life on Earth if we work together.

REFERENCES:

[1] G. Ceballos, P. R. Ehrlich, and P. H. Raven, “Vertebrates on the brink as indicators of biological annihilation and the sixth mass extinction,” *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A.*, 2020, doi: 10.1073/pnas.1922686117.

[2] G. Ceballos, P. R. Ehrlich, and R. Dirzo, “Biological annihilation via the ongoing sixth mass extinction signaled by vertebrate population losses and declines,” *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A.*, 2017, doi: 10.1073/pnas.1704949114.

[3] G. Ceballos, A. García, and P. R. Ehrlich, “The Sixth Extinction Crisis Loss of Animal Populations and Species.,” *J. Cosmol.*, 2010.

[4] M. A. Sandy, “The Sixth Extinction: An Unnatural History,” *AAG Rev. Books*, 2017, doi: 10.1080/2325548x.2017.1315239.

[5] G. Ceballos, P. R. Ehrlich, A. D. Barnosky, A. García, R. M. Pringle, and T. M. Palmer, “Accelerated modern human-induced species losses: Entering the sixth mass extinction,” *Sci. Adv.*, 2015, doi: 10.1126/sciadv.1400253.

[6] P. Cafaro, “Three ways to think about the sixth mass extinction,” *Biol. Conserv.*, 2015, doi: 10.1016/j.biocon.2015.10.017.

[7] R. Wagler, “Incorporating the current sixth great mass extinction theme into evolution education, science education, and environmental education research and standards,” *Evolution: Education and Outreach*. 2013. doi: 10.1186/1936-6434-6-9.

[8] M. Lamkin and A. I. Miller, "On the challenge of comparing contemporary and deep-time biological-extinction rates," *BioScience*. 2016. doi: 10.1093/biosci/biw088.

[9] G. Ceballos and P. R. Ehrlich, "The misunderstood sixth mass extinction," *Science*. 2018. doi: 10.1126/science.aau0191.

[10] T. J. Braje and J. M. Erlandson, "Human acceleration of animal and plant extinctions: A late pleistocene, holocene, and anthropocene continuum," *Anthropocene*, 2013, doi: 10.1016/j.ancene.2013.08.003.

[11] J. Harris, "The sixth extinction," *Interdiscip. Sci. Rev.*, 2000, doi: 10.1179/030801800679260.

CHAPTER 2

GIANT TEETH: UNRAVELING THE MASTODON'S MOLARS

Dr. Preeti Shukla, Assistant Professor
Department of Biotechnology, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

Palaeontologists are fascinated by the molars of Mastodons because they may provide important information about their ecology, behaviour, and prehistoric habitat. The importance of Mastodon molars is examined in depth in this research, along with the peculiar adaptations, development patterns, and paleoenvironmental implications they have. Researchers have uncovered the nutritional preferences and environmental circumstances of Mastodons by examining dental microwear, stable isotopes, and microfossils inside tooth calculus. These fossilised molars have been carefully excavated and preserved, contributing to our knowledge of Earth's past and preserving our paleontological legacy. We are able to go back in time and get a greater understanding of the complex network of life that once adorned our world thanks to the study of Mastodon molars, which continues to astonish and pique our interest.

KEYWORDS:

Bones, Cuvier, Mastodon, Molars, Species, Teeth.

INTRODUCTION

Perhaps the first scientific concept that today's youth encounters is extinction. Struggle with. Toy dinosaurs are provided for one-year-olds to play with, and two-year-olds at least have a general understanding that these little Very huge animals are represented by plastic creatures. If they pick things up quickly Conversely, delayed toilet trainers' kids still using diapers may explain that several species of dinosaurs existed at one time and that they all perished years ago. When they were little, my own boys would spend hours playing with a set of a plastic mat with dinosaurs that may be put on it to show a forest fromIt was either the Jurassic or the Cretaceous, with a lava-spewing volcano, which, when pushed, produced a beautifully frightful roar. This is to say that the notion of extinction seems evident to us. It's not Aristotle produced a ten-volume History of Animals but never took into the prospect that animals may have had a past. Natural History of Pliny contains descriptions of both fictional and real-world creatures. They are fantastic, but there are no accounts of extinct species [1]–[3].

The notion neither appeared in the Middle Ages nor the Renaissance, when anything retrieved from the earth was referred to as a fossil in this era.Therefore, fossil fuels. The dominant idea throughout the Enlightenment was believed that each species was an unbreakable link in a vast chain of being. According to Alexander Pope's essay on man, all are just a little fraction of one incredible totality, whose nature is a body, and God is a soul. When Carl Linnaeus unveiled his binomial nomenclature system, In his mind, there was no difference between the living and the dead views, none were necessary. His Systema Naturae, now in its ninth edition, written in 1758, mentions thirty-four species of wasp, sixty-three species of scarab beetle, sixteen kinds of flat fish and one type of cone snail. However, in the according to Systema Naturae, there is only one kind of animalthose that are genuine.

Despite a substantial amount of evidence to the contrary, this viewpoint persisted. Traces were found in cabinets of curiosities in Berlin, Paris, and London. The remnants of animals, together with bizarre creatures no one has ever seen before. They are now known as ammonites, belemnites, and trilobites. The fossilised shells of some of the last were so huge that they were almost as big asvehicle wheels. Mammoth bones were more common in the eighteenth century.made their journey from Siberia to Europe. These were also crammed inside the programme. The bones resembled elephant bones greatly. because there were certainly no elephants in modern Russia, and it was concluded that they had to come from animals that had been transported north[4]–[6].

Genesis' Big Deluge

Finally, the idea of extinction began to take hold, perhaps not by accident in French revolution. Because of one particular animal, the Mammut americanum, often known as the American mastodon, is a monster that the naturalist Jean-Léopold-Nicolas-Frédéric Cuvier is one individual who is named Georges after a deceased sibling. Cuvier is a controversial character in the scientific history. Although he was decades ahead of his time, he also held several of them came back; he was both seductive and cunning; a conservative and a visionary at the same time. midway through his theories had received a lot of bad press by the nineteenth century. But the majority Recent research seems to confirm those views of his that were severely demonised, which led to Cuvier's effectively being a When did Europeans discover the remains of an ancient species for the first time? A catastrophic picture of world history has started to resemble prophecy[7]–[9].

Uncertain of American mastodon. a lone molar discovered in a field in In 1705, upstate New York, known as the tooth, was sent to London. The first mastodon bones exposed to what may, Being labelled a scientific research was found in 1739 is archaic. That The second Baron de Longueuil, Charles le Moyne, was travelling that year. accompanied by 400 soldiers, some of them were like him, Frenchmen, the majority of the rest Iroquois and Algonquian. the route was challenging, and supplies were few. A French soldier would stand on one leg The soldiers were forced to subsist only on acorns, as you may remember. Sometime Longueuil and his forces established camp on the east bank most likely in the autumn. of the Ohio, close to Cincinnati's current location. A number of the first peoples left to go hunting. They arrived to a location a few kilometres distant a section of marsh that smelled sulphurous. Buffalo trails took me to the marsh in every direction, and hundreds, maybe thousands, of enormous like the spars of a sunken ship, bones protruded from the sludge.

The guys returned to camp with a thigh bone that measured three and a half feet, an enormous tusk and multiple enormous teeth. The roots of the teeth were as long as each human hand weighs close to 10 pounds. The bones so piqued Longueuil's interest that he gave orders to his men to bring them with them when they left camp. Carrying the massive tusk, the guys continued pushing across the woods on femur and teeth. They eventually arrived to the Mississippi River, where they encountered a second group of French soldiers. In the next months, several of Longueuil's soldiers passed away through illness, and the battle they were fightingAgainst the Chickasaw, the war resulted in humiliation and failure. Longueuil still preserved the unusual bones in a secure place. He moved towards the tusk, the teeth, and the gigantic ship were transported to New Orleans from there femur to the French. They were given to Louis XV, who had them erected in Cabinet du Roi, which is his museum. The Ohio River's maps from decades ago valley were still almost empty, with the exception of the Endroit où on a found few os. The location where the elephant bones were found is d'Eléphant.

DISCUSSION

Everyone who looked at Longueuil's bones was confused by them. It seemed as if the tusk and femur belonged to an elephant or, roughly the same thing, a taxonomic classification at the time, a mammoth. The animal's teeth, though, were a mystery. They objected categorization. Elephant teeth, as well as those of mammoths, have a flat top with small ridges that cross over one another to provide a chewing surface is comparable to the bottom of a running shoe. Nevertheless, the teeth of a mastodon are cusped. They do seem to be part of a jumbo-sized animal human. Jean-Étienne Guettard, the first naturalist to investigate one of these, refused to even speculate on where it came from.

What species does it descend from?, he beseeched in a paper presented in 1752 to the Royal Academy of Sciences of France. Louis-Jean-Marie Daubenton, the keeper of the king's cabinet, by claiming that the strange teeth's mystery might be solved by the unknown animal of the Ohio was in fact a human. It was really two animals. Elephants provided the tusks and leg bones, while humans provided the molars from an altogether other beast. He concluded that this additional species was likely, was a hippopotamus At around the same period, another consignment of mastodon bones was sent to London this time in Europe. These Big Bone remnants are also present. The same perplexing pattern could be seen in Lick: the bones and tusks were the molars were coated in knobby points and were elephant-like. William Hunter, the queen's personal physician, thought Daubenton's argument made sense for the lack of discrepancy. He provided a different justification the initial an approximate one.

The supposed American elephant, he said, is a completely new animal. It was an animal with which anatomists were unfamiliar. It is a carnivore, therefore its menacing-appearing teeth. He gave the beast the name American obscurity. The foremost naturalist in France, Comte de Buffon Georges-Louis Leclerc, offered a further twist to the discussion. He claimed the remnants in query represented three distinct creatures, not just one or two a hippopotamus, an elephant, and a third, unidentified animal. With Buffon admitted with much anxiety that this last species the greatest of them allappeared to have vanished. He suggested that it was the only land mammal to have ever done so.

Thomas Jefferson became involved in the debate in 1781. Notes he madeon the State of Virginia, which he wrote shortly after resigning as governor of the state,The incognitum was a creation of Thomas Jefferson. The creature was, he defended with Buffon, the biggest animal five or six times the size of cubic volume of an elephant. was definitely carnivorous while he was with Hunter. However, it was still present. somewhere. If it wasn't in Virginia, it was likely wandering those areas. of the continent that remain in their unexplored and native states When, in his capacity as president, he sent Meriwether Lewis and Jefferson anticipated they would follow William Clark to the Northwest a living incognita wandering through its trees. He wrote: Such is the economy of nature that no occurrence may a result of her allowing any one race of her creatures to develop into extinct; whatever connection she may have made in her vast effort is so tenuous as to be extinct; early 1795 saw the arrival of broken CUVIER in Paris, 50 years after the remains reached the city from the Ohio Valley. Twenty-five was his age, a prominent nose, wide-set grey eyes, and a disposition that one buddy compared to the surface of the planet, which is typically chilly but explosive eruptions and tremors.

Cuvier was raised in a tiny community on he had few relationships in the city. the Swiss border. Despite this, he hadwas able to acquire a top post there as a result ofOn the one hand, the ancien régime, and his own supreme self-regard on the other. Later, an older coworker would refer to him as popping up in Paris., like a mushroom. Cuvier's position at the Museum

of Natural History in Paris the liberal formally be the successor to the king's cabinet—was to instruct. But in his free time He spent some time exploring the museum's collection. He worked long hours examining and contrasting the bones that Longueuil had given to Louis XV includes further samples. During the day of April 4, 1796 or, in the revolutionary He reported the findings using the 15 Germinal Year IV calendar in use at the time delivering a public speech about his study.

Cuvier started out by talking about elephants. Europeans have long recognised that When elephants were present in Africa at one point, they were regarded as hazardous, and Asian elephants, which were thought to be more docile. But much as dogs, elephants were still thought of as elephants dogs, some kind and some vicious. According to his study of the museum's collection of elephant bones, which includes two exceptionally well-preserved skulls: one from Ceylon and one from the Cape of Good Hope, Cuvier had properly identified the two as belonging to different species.It is obvious that the Ceylonese elephant varies more from that of than the goat from the sheep or the horse from the ass, he said declared. The creatures' many distinctive traits included and teeth. The molars of the Ceylonese elephant exhibited wavy ridges. surface like festooned ribbons, and the elephant from the Cape of Good Hope was a The ridges on Good Hope's teeth were organised in the form of diamonds. This change would not have been seen in live animals, as who would be so bold as to look into an elephant's throat? In order to Cuvier said that zoology owed this fascinating finding to only anatomy declared.

After effectively slicing the elephant in two, Cuvier he carried on his dissection. The prevailing idea for the enormous bones Cuvier said upon scrupulous examination of the evidence was incorrect. The Siberian jaws and teeth do not precisely They belonged to another species, yet their ears mimic those of an elephant entirely. A quick inspection revealed the animal from Ohio's teeth to be very sharp enough to see that they differ even more. What happened to these two massive animals, one of which is missing? detects any living traces any longer? Did he ask. In Cuvier's work, the query formulation gave itself a response. They were extinct species, or espèces perdues. Cuvier has already increased the number of extinct vertebrates by twofold, from one to two, perhaps. He was just beginning. Cuvier had acquired skeletal designs a few months before has been found on the Ro Luján bank, west of Buenos Aires.

The twelve-foot-long and six-foot-tall skeleton had been transported to It had been meticulously put back together in Madrid. using the drawings, Cuvier had correctly identified its owner as some. Almost like an absurdly enormous sloth. Megatherium is the name he gave it. Despite never having visited Argentina or, for that matter, any other country, he described it as a giant beast. Cuvier was certain that no matter, anyplace outside Germany the ponderous Megatherium was no longer seen along the rivers of Latin America. It has also vanished. This also applied to the alleged Maastricht beast, whose bones had a huge, pointed jaw teeth that resembled shark teeth, had been discovered in a Dutch quarry. The French troops in occupation recently took control of the Maastricht fossil 1795 saw the Netherlands.

Cuvier said that if there were four extinct species, there must be others. Given the existing information, the proposition was a risky one to make evidence. Cuvier had created a theory based on a few dispersed bones entirely fresh perspective on life. Species disappeared. No, this wasn't awidespread but isolated phenomenon.These facts are all compatible with one another and are not contradicted by a Cuvier said that the information seems to me to prove the existence of a world before ours. But what was this early Earth like? and what kind of revolution ability to eradicate it? Since the time of Cuvier, the Museum of Natural History has expanded to become a large organisation having locations all around France. its primary

structures, nonetheless, continue to occupy the former location of the royal gardens in the Fifth Arrondissement. Cuvier worked in the museum, although for the most of hisIn his mature years, he also resided on the property, in a huge stucco home that subsequently been transformed into offices. There is currently a garage next to the home. café and a menagerie adjacent to it, where, on the day I went, On the lawn, several wallabies were relaxing and tanning. Overlooking the gardens, the palaeontology section of the museum is housed in a large hall.

The museum's director, Pascal Tassy, is an expert in Elephants and their extinct relatives are included in the category known as proboscideans. To mention a few, there were mammoths, mastodons, and gomphotheres. I visited a I went to meet him since he had promised to take me to see Cuvier's actual bones. taken care of. In the basement below his poorly lit office, I discovered Tassy. the palaeontology room, which is surrounded by more ancient skulls than a mortuary. The Old Tintin comic book covers were used to adorn the walls of the workplace books. Tassy said he intended to become a palaeontologist while he was in high school after reading a Tintin book about a dig when he was seven.

We had a lengthy discussion on proboscideans. They're an amazing group. For instance, the trunk, which is a change of group, is anatomy of the face is absolutely remarkable; it developed through time. five distinct instances. That's unexpected that it happened twice. But it took place. five times on their own! By examining the, we are obliged to believe that Tassy said that around 170 proboscidean species had been dated to around 55 million years ago, and this is far fro complete, I'm certain. We went upstairs to a rear annexe of the building. Palaeontology is a caboose-like building. Tassy opened a tiny, crammed room's door. Using metal cabinets. Just inside the entrance, shrouded in plastic in part, what seemed like a hairy umbrella stand was present. On a desolate island off of northern Siberia. When I gave it a closer look, I could clearly see that the leg's skin had been sewn together, similar to the moccasin. The hair was very dark brown and seemed, much more to be practically flawlessly maintained for more than 10 thousand years.

Tassy removed the contents of one of the metal cabinets after opening it. an oak. The teeth that Longueuil had schlepped down were these. the river Ohio. They were enormous, knobby, and tarnished. Tassy pointed to the fossil, This is the Mona Lisa of palaeontology, greatest in the bunch.

The starting point for everything. It's amazing because Cuvier created the illustration of this tooth by himself. He thus gave it a thorough examination. Tassy drew my attention to the first catalogue numbers, whichpainted on the teeth in the seventeenth century, but were no longer present. They were so faded that they hardly existed. I used both hands to pick up the biggest tooth. Yes, that was very extraordinary. object. It was roughly the size of a quarter, about eight inches long and four wide and almost as hefty as masonry. Four sets of the cusps were sharp, and the enamel was still mostly undamaged. The thick as rope roots created a stable structure mahogany-colored mass

A huge and powerful animal that formerly roamed the Earth between 2.6 million and 11,700 years ago, the Mastodon is a distant ancestor of contemporary elephants. For generations, scientists and fans have been enthralled by the extensive fossil record that these ancient giants left behind.\

The Mastodon's molars, which provide vital details on their ecology, behaviour, and interactions with the prehistoric environment, are among the most intriguing fossils.We will look into the significance of the Mastodon's teeth, their special adaptations, and their relevance in comprehending the lives of these mysterious species in this thorough

investigation. We will go back in time to unlock the mysteries contained in the Mastodon's molars and obtain a better knowledge of the environment they lived in by looking at their morphological characteristics, growth patterns, and paleoenvironmental implications.

Molars' Function in Digestion

Mastodon molars' ability to crush food and the decomposition of plants. The effect of nutrition on dental health and molar wear patterns.

Reconstructions of the Paleoenvironment

Archives using Mastodon Molars as Paleoenvironmental. Reconstructing the diets and surroundings of Mastodons using stable isotopes. The connection between climatic proxies and carbon and oxygen isotopes.

Examining Historical Landscapes

Dental calculus microfossil analysis and its application to paleoenvironmental research creating a model of ancient habitats using Mastodon molars.

Taphonomy and Preservation

The Fossil to Science Transition gaining knowledge of the preservation and fossilisation of Mastodon molars. The integrity and quality of the fossil record are influenced by taphonomic variables. Digging and Gathering guidelines for managing and excavating Mastodon fossils the significance of recording the geological background of fossil discoveries.

The Legacy of Mastodons: Public Engagement and Conservation

The Effects of Human Behaviour

The contribution of human action to the population falls of mastodons. The importance of knowing about historical extinctions for current conservation efforts.

The Public's Awareness of Museums

The value of studying Mastodon molars in spreading knowledge of paleontology encouraging scientific study and fostering interest in natural history.

CONCLUSION

A window into the distant past, the study of the Mastodon's molars has revealed crucial details about these prehistoric giants and their role in the prehistoric ecosystems. Stable isotopes, dental microwear, and thorough molar morphology studies have all been used to give insight on the food, feeding habits, and climatic adaptations of the Mastodon. They have shown a penchant for plants as a source of food and have helped rebuild the settings and landscapes they formerly called home thanks to the special adaptations of their molars, which were made for crushing tough flora.In addition to the scientific findings, Mastodon molar preservation and meticulous excavation have been crucial in preserving our paleontological history. To preserve a portion of Earth's past for future generations to study and learn from, these fossilised teeth act as time capsules.Mastodon molar research continues to arouse awe and excitement, piqueing interest in the ancient world's secrets. We obtain a greater understanding of the diversity and complexity of life that has inhabited our planet over the millennia when we look back in time via these prehistoric teeth. The study of these extinct organisms also serves as a powerful reminder of the delicacy and interdependence of the natural world, as well as our responsibility to protect it in the future.

REFERENCES:

[1] K. Sollee, “Mining the motherload: Mastodon’s #twerkgate and sexual objectification in metal,” *Met. Music Stud.*, 2015, doi: 10.1386/mms.1.2.271_1.

[2] M. Khan, “A Large Mastodon’s Skeleton,” *Sci. Am.*, 1882, doi: 10.1038/scientificamerican12021882-5766bsupp.

[3] C. Bernardini, “Heavy Melville: Mastodon’s Leviathan and the popular image of Moby-Dick,” *Leviathan*, 2009, doi: 10.1111/j.1750-1849.2009.01192.x.

[4] A. Hollick, “Discovery Of A Mastodon’s Tooth And The Remains Of A Boreal Vegetation In A Swamp On Staten Island, N. Y.,” *Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci.*, 1901, doi: 10.1111/j.1749-6632.1901.tb55050.x.

[5] F. P. Rice, *An account of the discovery of a mastodon’s remains in Northborough, Worcester County, Massachusetts*. 2015. doi: 10.5962/bhl.title.101969.

[6] C. Bernardini, “The Power of Prestige and the Aesthetic of Mightiness: Mastodon’s Leviathan and the Popular Image of Moby-Dick,” *Leviathan A J. Melv. Stud.*, 2007, doi: 10.1111/j.1750-1849.2007.01183_4.x.

[7] N. Darbon, “Littérature et vocalité chez Xenakis ou comment traiter des abîmes,” *Intersections*, 2015, doi: 10.7202/1030872ar.

[8] R. Giblett, “New Orleans: A Disaster Waiting to Happen?,” *M/C J.*, 2013, doi: 10.5204/mcj.588.

[9] A. Hessayon, “‘Og King of Bashan, enoch and the books of enoch: Extra-canonical texts and interpretations of genesis 6:14,’” in *Scripture and Scholarship in Early Modern England*, 2017. doi: 10.4324/9781315243603-9.

CHAPTER 3

REVOLUTIONIZING SCIENCE: CUVIER'S UNEARTHLY DISCOVERY OF EXTINCTION

Dr. Abha Verma, Assistant Professor
Department of Biotechnology, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

Palaeontology underwent a revolution after Georges Cuvier's discovery of extinction, which also profoundly altered our knowledge of Earth's distant past. In his role as an innovative naturalist and anatomist in the late 18th and early 19th centuries, Cuvier painstakingly investigated fossils and put forward ground-breaking views that contradicted accepted scientific wisdom. Cuvier introduced the idea of extinction as a geological fact via his discoveries on fossils, his rule of correlation of components, and his support for the thesis of catastrophism. The importance of Cuvier's discovery, its influence on palaeontology and evolutionary theory, and its applicability in the Anthropocene period of concerns related to human-induced extinction are all covered in this chapter.

KEYWORDS

Cuvier, Extinction,Fossils, Paleontology,Species.

INTRODUCTION

It would appear that Cuvier would have been a natural proponent of evolution given his views on this history of life, which included the notions that it was lengthy, flexible, and full of fascinating species that are no longer extant. However, Cuvier was hostile to the idea of evolution, or transformism as it was called in Paris at the time, and he made an effort to discredit any colleagues who advocated the theorygenerally, it appears, effectively. Curiously, the same abilities that enabled him to find extinction also made evolution appear absurd to him, as implausible as levitation.As Cuvier loved to point out, he placed his confidence in anatomy, which had enabled him to tell apart a mammoth's bones from an elephant's and to identify what most people would have mistaken for a man as a large salamander. He called the idea of correlation of parts the foundation of his knowledge of anatomy. By this, he meant that an animal's parts work well together and are tailored to suit its unique way of life; for instance, a carnivore will have an intestinal system that is suitable for digesting meat[1]–[3].

In addition, its sense organs will be designed to detect prey from a distance, and its jaws, claws, and teeth will all be designed for capturing and consuming prey, as well as grasping and shredding it with their claws and teeth, respectively.Since it has no means of seizing prey, an animal with hooves must definitely be a herbivore. It will feature a jaw that can move laterally and teeth with a flat crown, to grind seeds and grasses.The functional integrity of the entire would be shattered if any one of these components were changed. An animal that was born, for example, with teeth or sensory organs that were somehow different from those of its parents would not be able to live, much less give birth to a whole new species of animal.

The most notable transformism advocate during Cuvier's time was Jean-Baptiste Lamarck, a senior colleague at the Museum of Natural History. Lamarck believed that there was an

impetusthe power of lifethat drove creatures to grow more sophisticated. Animals and plants alike often have to adapt to changes in their environment at the same time. They achieved this by changing their behaviours, which led to bodily changes that were afterwards handed down to their progeny. as hunting for food in lakes, birds stretch out their toes as they touched the water, ultimately developing webbed feet and evolving into ducks. Since moles relocated underground and stopped utilising their eyes, their eyes became weak and little over many generations.Lamarck, on the other hand, vehemently disagreed with Cuvier's theory of extinction since, in his view, no mechanism could ever completely eradicate an organism. Interestingly, Lamarck's lone allowance for an exception was humans, which he acknowledged could be able to eradicate certain enormous, slowly reproducing species[4]–[6].

Cuvier thought it ludicrous that animals could alter their bodily forms as they saw fit. The idea that pikes by dint of happening upon dry land changed into ducks; ducks by dint of happening upon pikes changed into hens; and hens searching for their food at the water's edge, and striving not to get their thighs wet, succeeded so well in elongating their legs that they became herons or storks, was mocked by him. In a group of mummies, he found what, in his opinion at least, was unmistakable evidence against transformisme.

The French had, as usual, taken everything pleased them when Napoleon conquered Egypt. An embalmed cat was transported back to Paris in a carton with other stolen goods. Cuvier looked for indications of metamorphosis when he studied the mummy. He couldn't locate any. Anatomically, the cat from ancient Egypt was identical to an alley cat in Paris. This demonstrated the fixity of species.

The few thousand years since the Egyptian cat had been embalmed, in Lamarck's view, signified an infinitely small duration in the context of the immensity of time[7]–[9].

Cuvier said dismissively, I know that certain naturalists depend a lot on the thousands of centuries that they build up with a stroke of the pen.Cuvier would eventually be asked to write a eulogy for Lamarck, which he did mostly in an effort to bury rather than to praise.Cuvier said that Lamarck was a fantasist. While his beliefs would amuse the imagination of a poet, they could not for a moment bear the examination of anyone who has dissected a hand, a viscus, or even a feather because they were built on imaginary foundations, similar to the enchanted palaces of our old romances.Cuvier had an enormous emptiness after rejecting transformisme. He lacked any explanation for how new creatures might arise or how various animal species may have appeared on the planet at various points in time. He doesn't seem to have been troubled by this. After all, he was more interested in the extinction of species than their emergence[10].

The first time Cuvier discussed the topic, he hinted that, if not the precise mechanism, he recognised the cause of extinction.In his presentation on the species of elephants, both living and fossil, he suggested that the mastodon, the mammoth, and the Megatherium had all been exterminated by some kind of catastrophe. Cuvier was hesitant to comment on the specifics of this catastrophe, saying, It is not for us to involve ourselves in the vast field of conjectures that these questions open up, but he seems to have thought that at the time, one catastrophe would have been sufficient.Later, as his collection of extinct animals expanded, his viewpoint shifted. He concluded that there had been more than one disaster. Terrible events have frequently disrupted life on earth, he wrote. Uncountable living things have perished as a result of these catastrophes.Similar to his perspective on transformisme, Cuvier's opinions about anatomy were in line withand maybe even deduced fromhis views on catastrophe

DISCUSSION

Animals were functioning units that were well fitted to their environments, thus there was no need for them to become extinct in the normal order of things. Even the most catastrophic natural disasterslike volcanic eruptions or forest fires, for examplewere insufficient to explain extinction; when faced with such changes, animals simply adapted and survived. Therefore, the extinction-causing alterations must have been of far higher magnitudeso vast that creatures were unable to adapt to them. Another proof of nature's adaptability is the fact that such severe occurrences had never been seen by him or any other naturalist. In the past, nature had behaved differentlymore fiercely and savagelythan it did at the moment.

The thread of operations is broken, Cuvier wrote. Nature has evolved, and none of the agents she uses now would have been enough to create her earlier creations. The Paris basin's first stratigraphic chart was created by Cuvier and a friend after they spent many years researching the rock formations in the area, where he also saw evidence of catastrophic change. The pebbles indicated that the area had experienced flooding at several times. Cuvier determined that the changes from one habitat to anotherfrom marine to terrestrial or, at times, from marine to freshwaterhad not been slow at all, but rather had been triggered by unexpected revolutions on the surface of the earth.Because remnants of the most recent revolution were still visible everywhere, it must have happened lately. Since many ancient myths and literature, including the Old Testament, hint to some form of crisistypically a delugethat preceded the current system, Cuvier regarded this event to be just outside the bounds of recorded history.

Cuvier's theories about a planet that experiences periodic cataclysms were almost as important as his initial observations. After being released in French in 1812, his primary work on the topic was almost immediately translated into English and sent to America. Additionally, it was translated into Czech, German, Swedish, Italian, and Russian. But a lot was mistranslated or lost in the translation process. The article by Cuvier was overtly secular. Along with the Hindu Vedas and the Shujing, he mentioned the Bible as one of many ancient and not fully trustworthy writings. When the article was translated into English, it was seen by Buckland and others as providing evidence of Noah's deluge, which was unacceptable to the Anglican clergy who made up the faculty at universities like Oxford.By this point, Cuvier's theory's empirical foundations had essentially been proven false. The debris left behind from the previous glacier was what persuaded him of a revolution that occurred soon before recorded history and that the English understood as evidence of the Deluge. The stratigraphy of the Paris basin demonstrates slow variations in sea level and the impacts of plate tectonics rather than abrupt irruptions of water.

We now know that Cuvier was mistaken on all of these topics.Nevertheless, some of Cuvier's most outlandish assertions have proven to be startlingly true. Terrible events have disrupted life on earth, and organisms without number have been their victims. The forces, or agents, at play in the present are unable to account for such occurrences. Natural phenomena do sometimes change course, and when this happens, it seems as if the thread of operations has been severed.In the meanwhile, Cuvier was mostly accurate in his predictions about the American mastodon. He came to the conclusion that the beast had perished in the same revolution that had wiped out the mammoth and the Megatherium five or six thousand years before. In actuality, the American mastodon disappeared around 13,000 years ago. Its extinction was a part of a string of extinctions known as the megafauna extinction. This wave occurred at the same time that modern humans spread, and it is now known that it was caused by them. In this sense, we are the crisis Cuvier saw just beyond the bounds of written history.

Palaeontology was invented by Georges Cuvier, a well-known French scientist and anatomist of the late 18th and early 19th centuries. Cuvier introduced the idea of extinction as a geological fact via his careful study of fossils and innovative hypotheses. His findings established the groundwork for our comprehension of the lengthy history of life on Earth while also challenging accepted scientific theories.This in-depth study will examine Cuvier's life and accomplishments while also examining the historical setting in which he operated and the preeminent scientific theories of the day.

The fundamental ideas that Cuvier used to support his thesis of catastrophism, together with his discoveries on fossils and law of correlation of components, will next be discussed in depth. We will also look at the importance of Cuvier's finding in establishing the disciplines of palaeontology and geology, as well as its long-lasting effects on our comprehension of evolutionary processes and the history of the Earth.

A Profile of the Pioneering Naturalist

Georges Cuvier

1. Early Years and Academic Goals
2. Cuvier's education and upbringing provided the foundation for his career in science. His scientific thought was influenced by his mentors and peers.

Developments in Comparative Anatomy

Understanding vertebrate anatomy is impacted by Cuvier's groundbreaking comparative anatomy study. The process of identifying and categorising fossil remains using comparative anatomy.

Cuvier's Context and the Fossil Revolution

Evolution of Palaeontology

1. The growing fascination in fossils and their importance in comprehending Earth's past. The development of geological societies and the emergence of palaeontology as a field of study.
2. The Catastrophism and Uniformitarianism Debate the dominant geological ideas during the time of Cuvier. Cuvier's embrace of catastrophism over uniformitarianism.

Cuvier's Extinction Principles

Comments on Fossils

Cuvier's painstaking examination of fossil remnants and determination that they come from extinct species. The understanding of the distinctions in anatomy between extinct and living animals.

The Law of Parts' Correlation

Anatomical correlation, a ground-breaking Cuvier concept, and its use in paleontological reconstructions. The reconstruction of ancient organisms and their surroundings using anatomical traits.

Fossils as Traces of Prehistoric Life

Cuvier's justification for the existence of extinction using fossil data. The significance of extinct species as proof of previous catastrophic occurrences.

Catastrophism and the Idea of Extinction

Cuvier's discussions on the nature of geological processes with James Hutton and Charles Lyell The conflict between uniformitarianism and catastrophism in interpreting Earth's past.

Revolutionary Theory of Cuvier

The idea of geological revolutions and how they shaped the history of Earth. The proof of prior catastrophic catastrophes and their effects on prehistoric life.

Legacy and Scientific Impact of V. Cuvier

Efforts to Advance Paleontology

The definition of palaeontologic as a separate area of science by Cuvier. His categorization, identification, and influence on the study of fossil remains. Theoretical Consequences and Evolutionary Perspectives. Cuvier's influence on evolutionary theory and the understanding of species change. The evolution of evolutionary ideas in the wake of his findings.

Cuvier's Discovery of Extinction and Its Modern Relevance

Modern Advances in Paleontology

The ongoing study of fossils and their significance for comprehending evolutionary processes modern techniques for dating and examining fossils in the Anthropocene, extinction. The present extinction crisis brought on by humans and its effects on biodiversity. Cuvier's writings serve as a warning in light of current extinction threats.

CONCLUSION

The discovery of extinction by Georges Cuvier is evidence of the potency of scientific inquiry and the quest for knowledge. Cuvier proposed the idea of extinction as a major component of Earth's history and disproved the existing belief in the permanence of species via his painstaking analysis of fossils and innovative hypotheses. His contributions to comparative anatomy and palaeontologic continue to pique our interest in the natural world's secrets and inspire astonishment. The scientific community has continued to be influenced by Cuvier's understanding of the transience of species and the significance of catastrophic events in moulding Earth's history. Even if gradualist theories eventually contradicted his views on catastrophism, his contribution as the father of palaeontology is still very valuable. By using cutting-edge methods to date and analyse fossils, contemporary palaeontologists are building on Cuvier's work and uncovering fresh information about the evolution of life on Earth. Cuvier's finding of extinction has fresh significance in the Anthropocene age. Cuvier's work serves as a sobering reminder of the vulnerability of life on our planet at a time when mankind is confronted with unparalleled threats to biodiversity and the speeding up pace of extinction. His focus on the connection between geological processes and the transience of species serves as a reminder to embrace and protect the incredible variety of life that has existed on Earth throughout recorded history. In conclusion, Georges Cuvier's discovery of extinction represents a pivotal point in the development of science. His painstaking approach to researching fossils and ground-breaking hypotheses have significantly influenced how we comprehend Earth's distant past and continue to motivate us to discover more about nature. We continue on Cuvier's attitude of inquiry and commitment to solving the past's riddles as we learn more about the evolution of life on Earth, helping to create a more informed and enlightened future. Cuvier's discovery of extinction has left a lasting legacy that serves as a monument to the efficacy of scientific investigation and the ongoing desire to comprehend the intricacies of life on Earth.

REFERENCES:

[1] A. Y. Glikson, "The Asteroid Impact Connection of Planetary Evolution□: With Special Reference to Large Precambrian and Australian impacts," *SpringerBriefs Earth Sci.*, 2013.

[2] M. Evans, "The roles played by museums, collections and collectors in the early history of reptile palaeontology," *Geol. Soc. Spec. Publ.*, 2010, doi: 10.1144/SP343.2.

[3] J. Edward, "The Great naturalists," *Choice Rev. Online*, 2008, doi: 10.5860/choice.45-3772.

[4] T. Pearson, "Evolution and the Victorians: science, culture and politics in Darwin's Britain," *Choice Rev. Online*, 2014, doi: 10.5860/choice.185480.

[5] C. L. Brace *et al.*, "The Fate of the 'Classic' Neanderthals: A Consideration of Hominid Catastrophism [and Comments and Reply]," *Curr. Anthropol.*, 1964, doi: 10.1086/200440.

[6] I. G. Malakhova, "*Worlds Before Adam: The Reconstruction of Geohistory in the Age of Reform* (review)," *Vic. Rev.*, 2010, doi: 10.1353/vcr.2010.0036.

[7] J. P. Gasc, "Le dilemme de Cuvier□: Reconstituer les histoires de vie ou découvrir l'histoire de la vie," *Revue de Paleobiologie*. 2013.

[8] N. A. Rupke, "Bursting the Limits of Time: The Reconstruction of Geohistory in the Age of Revolution," *Engl. Hist. Rev.*, 2007, doi: 10.1093/ehr/cem115.

[9] G. A. Agogiono, "Comment on Brace C.L: The Fate of the Classic Neanderthals - a Consideration of Hominid Catastrophism," *Curr. Anthropol.*, 1964.

[10] J. Moore, "Science as a way of knowing: the foundations of modern biology," *Choice Rev. Online*, 1993, doi: 10.5860/choice.31-0921.

CHAPTER 4

THE TIMELESS ICON: THE ORIGINAL PENGUIN'S JOURNEY

Ms. Pooja Sharma , Assistant Professor
Department of Life Sciences, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

The intriguing species of flightless birds known as penguins have evolved specifically to live in maritime habitats. A summary of the main traits and behaviours of penguins, as well as their ecological importance, are given in this chapter. The research emphasises how crucial penguins are to preserving the fragile ecosystems of the oceans as well as how vulnerable they are to numerous environmental concerns, including climate change and human activity. This chapter intends to increase understanding of the necessity for sustainable practises to guarantee the future of these iconic bird species by analysing the present situation of penguin populations and conservation initiatives.

KEYWORDS:

Analyzing, Darwin, Penguin,Species, Time.

INTRODUCTION

William Whewell, one of the founding members of the Geological Society of London, came up with the term catastrophist in 1832. He also gave the English language the terms anode, cathode, ion, and scientist.Whewell did not intend for the phrase to come to be associated with negative connotations, which adhered to it like burrs. When he put up the idea, Whewell made it apparent that he identified as a catastrophist, and that the majority of the other scientists he knew shared this viewpoint. In fact, he knew just one persona promising young geologist by the name of Charles Lyellfor whom the description did not apply. Whewell created yet another neologism for Lyell. He referred to him as a uniformitarian.In a setting familiar to Jane Austen admirers in the south of England, Lyell had grown up. He afterwards went to Oxford and completed his bar-rister training there[1]–[3].

He found it impossible to practise law due to his failing vision, so he turned to the scientific sciences. Young Lyell visited the Continent on multiple occasions, where he became friends with Cuvier and often dined there. Cuvier was personally very accommodating, allowing Lyell to cast a number of renowned fossils to bring back to England, but Lyell viewed Cuvier's theory of earth history to be utterly unpersuasive.There was no sign of a calamity when Lyell looked at the rock outcroppings in the British countryside, the layers in the Paris basin, or the volcanic islands close to Naples. Contrary to popular belief, he really believed it to be unscientific or, as he called it, unphilosophical to think that change in the world has ever happened for other causes or at a different pace than it does now.Every element of the terrain, according to Lyell, was created by extremely slow processes that operated over countless millennia. These processes included vulcanism, erosion, and sedimentation, all of which could still be easily seen. Lyell's concept, the present is the key to the past, would be summed up for generations of geology students as the present is the key to the past[4]–[6].

In terms of extinction, Lyell said that this too happened at a very slow rateso slowly that it would not be shocking if it went unobserved at any particular period or location. The fossil evidence was a red flag that the record wasn't accurate since it seemed to indicate that diverse

species had at one time gone extinct in droves. Even the notion that the evolution of life had a direction to itfirst reptiles, then mammalswas incorrect; it was another incorrect assumption made from little information. All kinds of species have lived throughout time, and those that had seemed to be extinct may, given the appropriate conditions, reappear.Because of this, the enormous Iguanodon might reappear in the woods, and the Ichthyosaur might reappear in the sea, while the pterodactyl might flit again through umbrageous groves of tree-ferns.

It is evident, according to Lyell, that the popular theory of the successive development of the animal and vegetable world has no basis in geological facts. In three large volumes titled Principles of Geology: Being an Attempt to Explain the Former Changes of the Earth's Surface by Reference to Causes Now in Operation, Lyell presented his views. The piece was intended for a broad audience, who warmly accepted it. A second print run of 9,000 copies was purchased after the first batch of 4450 copies immediately sold out. Lyell claimed that this amounted to at least 10 times the number of volumes sold by any other English geologist ever in a letter to his fiance. Lyell rose to fame as the Steven Pinker of his day, and more than 4,000 people fought for tickets to hear him speak in Boston.Lyell had caricatured his opponents for the purpose of clarity, making them seem far more unphilosophical than they really were. They paid it forward. Drawing-talented British geologist Henry De la Beche made mockery of Lyell's theories on perpetual return. He created a cartoon depicting Lyell instructing a gathering of enormous reptiles while assuming the guise of a nearsighted ichthyosaur and pointing to a human skull[7]–[9].

Professor Ichthyosaurus instructs his students in the caption, You will immediately perceive that the skull before us belonged to some of the lower order of animals; the teeth are very trivial, the power of the jaws trifling, and overall it seems wonderful how the creature could have procured food. Charles Darwin was one among the readers who purchased the Principles, according to De la Beche, who titled the cartoon Awful Changes.Darwin, who had just graduated from Cambridge at the age of 22, had been asked to act as a type of gentleman's companion to Robert FitzRoy, the commander of the HMS Beagle. The ship was on its way to South America to chart the coast and correct many mapping errors that complicated navigation. Finding the best route to the Falkland Islands, which the British had only lately taken control of, was of vital concern to the Admiralty[10], [11].

Darwin would travel from Plymouth to Montevideo, through the Strait of Magellan, up to the Galápagos Islands, across the South Pacific to Tahiti, on to New Zealand, Australia, and Tasmania, across the Indian Ocean to Mauritius, around the Cape of Good Hope, and back to South America. The journey would last until Darwin was twenty-seven. The expedition is sometimes portrayed in popular culture as the moment when Darwin made the discovery of natural selection after coming across a diverse range of animals, including seafaring lizards, enormous tortoises, and birds with bizarrely shaped beaks. Darwin didn't really establish his theory until after he returned to England and other naturalists organized the disorganized collection of specimens he had sent back.It would be more correct to refer to the Beagle expedition as the time when Darwin first learned about Lyell. A copy of volume one of the Principles was given to Darwin by FitzRoy just before the ship left port.

DISCUSSION

Darwin said that he read Lyell attentively while the ship went south, despite the fact that he was quite seasick on the first leg of the trip as he was on many future legs. Darwin spent several days gathering specimens from the steep cliffs of St. Jago, now Santiago, in the Cape Verde Islands, where the Beagle made its first port of call. Darwin was anxious to put his newfound knowledge to use. The idea that certain parts of the globe were progressively rising

while others were gradually receding was one of Lyell's main arguments. Lyell went on to claim that these occurrences were always in equilibrium in order to preserve the uniformity of the general relations of the land and sea. St. Jago seemed to demonstrate his argument. The island featured various odd characteristics, including a strip of white limestone that rose halfway up the black cliffs. The island was obviously volcanic in nature. Darwin came to the conclusion that the only way to account for these traits was as proof of uplift.

He would later remark that the first location which I geologised convinced me of the infinite superiority of Lyell's views. Darwin was so moved by Principles book one that he had volume two delivered to him for pickup in Montevideo. It seems that volume three finally caught up with him in the Falklands.Darwin spent many months visiting Chile while the Beagle was on the west coast of South America. The earth under him started to tremble, like if it were made of jelly, as he slept after a walk one afternoon close to the town of Valdivia. Hours of contemplation could never produce the weird impression of unease that one second of time conveys to the mind, he wrote. Concepción was completely destroyed when Darwin arrived there a few days after the earthquake. It is unquestionably accurate, he stated, that not a single home is still livable. He described the event as the most dreadful yet fascinating spectacle he had ever seen.

The more Lyellian the world looked to Darwin, the more he examined it. He discovered quantities of marine shells much above sea level outside the Valparaiso port. He assumed that they were the end result of several occurrences of elevation similar to the one he had just seen. He would later remark, I have always thought that the great merit of the principles was that it altered the whole tone of one's mind. While in Chile, Darwin also made the fairly extraordinary discovery of a new species of frog, which he named the Chile Darwin's frog. Tadpoles of the species were hatched in the vocal sacs of the males. Chile Darwin's frogs have not been found in recent searches, and the species is currently thought to be extinct.

Coral reefs were something Darwin came upon at the conclusion of the Beagle's journey. These gave him his first significant innovation, an astonishing notion that would facilitate his entrance into London's scientific communities. Darwin saw that the interaction between biology and geology was crucial to comprehending coral reefs. Corals' ability to keep their location in relation to the sea allowed them to build reefs around islands or along sinking continental margins. As the land sank, the corals would eventually unite to create a barrier reef. If the land were to finally sink completely, an atoll would be formed by the reef.

Lyell had proposed that reefs developed from the rims of buried volcanoes, but Darwin's description went beyond and to some part contradicted Lyell's. However, Lyell was thrilled to hear about Darwin's theories when he presented them to him after returning to England since they were essentially Lyellian in character. According to Martin Rudwick, a scientific historian, Lyell recognised that Darwin had out-Lyelled him.

According to one biographer, Lyell had the greatest impact on Darwin: Without Lyell, there would have been no Darwin. After releasing his account of the Beagle's trip and a book on coral reefs, Darwin himself stated: I always feel as if my books came half out of Lyell's brains. LYELL drew the line at life because he witnessed change happening constantly and everywhere in the world around him. He believed it absurd that an animal or plant could evolve into a different species over time, and he spent a large portion of the second book of the principles refuting the theory. He once used Cuvier's experiment with a mummified cat to bolster his arguments.Almost as perplexing as Cuvier's ardent resistance to transmutation, as it was called in London, is Lyell's. Lyell observed that new species often occurred in the fossil record. But he never really spoke about how they started, other than to state that most

likely each one had started with a single pair, or individual, where an individual was sufficient, and that they then multiplied and branched out from there. This procedure, which seemed to be dependent on supernatural or at least occult influence, was obviously contrary to the rules he had established for geology. In fact, it seemed to need exactly the kind of miracle that Lyell had rejected, according to one commenter.Darwin once again out-Lyelled Lyell with his theory of natural selection. Darwin understood that the living world was subject to continual change, just as the characteristics of the inorganic worlddeltas, river basins, and mountain chainswere formed by slow change.

The most unsettling of all was the discovery that humans had evolved via a process of metamorphosis that occurred over countless years, along with ichthyosaurs, plesiosaurs, birds, and fish. According to Darwin, this process was still actively taking place despite its imperceptibly slow pace; in biology, like in geology, the present held the key to the past.Natural selection has rendered all forms of creative marvels unnecessary.New species would develop from the old ones given enough time for every variation, even the slightest to accumulate. This time, Lyell was slower to praise his protégé's efforts. He only begrudgingly embraced Darwin's idea of descent with modification, and it seems that his position ultimately destroyed their relationship.

Darwin's hypothesis of how species came into being also served as a theory of how they disappeared. The thread and weft of life's fabric, or, if you prefer, the two sides of the same coin, were extermination and evolution. According to Darwin, the appearance of new forms and the disappearance of old forms are bound together. The struggle for existence was what motivated both, rewarding the strong and eliminating the weak.Darwin offered domestic cattle as an example. When a stronger or more productive variety was developed, the others were swiftly replaced. As an example, he noted that in Yorkshire, it is historically known that the ancient black cattle were displaced by the long-horns, and that they were then swept away by the short-horns, as if by some murderous pestilence.

Darwin emphasised the clarity of his explanation. Natural selection was the only force that existed since it was so strong. The world-changing tragedies might be dealt with along with miraculous beginnings. Implicitly making fun of Cuvier, he stated, the whole subject of the extinction of species has been involved in the most gratuitous mystery.Darwin's premises led to an important prediction. The two processes required to go forward at nearly the same pace if extinction was caused by natural selection and nothing else. Extinction needed to happen more gradually, if anything.He has said that the complete extinction of the species of a group is generally a slower process than their production.

Nobody had ever seen the creation of a new species, and Darwin advised that they not anticipate doing so. Speciation took such a long time to develop that it was essentially invisible. He remarked, we notice nothing of these gradual alterations in process. It made sense that seeing extinction would have been far more challenging. However, it wasn't. In fact, the last individuals of one of Europe's most renowned species, the great auk, vanished during the years Darwin spent sequestered at Down House researching his theories on evolution. Additionally, British ornithologists scrupulously documented the occurrence. Here, the data clearly contradict Darwin's hypothesis, which might have significant ramifications.

A brand-new structure housing the Icelandic Institute of Natural History is located on a desolate mountainside outside of Reykjavik. The structure features slanted glass walls and a tilted top, giving it the appearance of a ship's prow. To see any of the specimens in the institute's collection, a prior appointment is required since it was built as a research institution

with no public access. On the day of my own visit, I discovered that these specimens included: a stuffed tiger, a stuffed kangaroo, and a cabinet full of stuffed birds of paradise.

I had planned to go to the institution just to witness its magnificent auk.The specimen I had come to examine was killed in Icelandthe bird's final known habitatsometime in the summer of 1821, but no one is certain of the precise location. A Danish count named Frederik Christian Raben, who had travelled to Iceland specifically to buy an auk for his collection and had almost drowned in the process, bought the bird's corpse. Raben brought the specimen back to his castle where he kept it until it was put up for sale in London in 1971. Within three days of the Institute of Natural History's appeal, Icelanders had donated the equivalent of 10,000 British pounds to repurchase the auk. One girl I spoke to, who was ten years old at the time, remembered emptying her piggy bank for the endeavour. Two complimentary seats were granted by Icelandair for the reunion, one for the director of the institution and the other for the boxed bird.

It was Gumundur Gumundsson's responsibility to show me the auk; he is now the institute's deputy director. Gumundsson is an authority in foraminifera, which are microscopic sea organisms that create tests, or delicately structured shells. We stopped by his office on the way to visit the bird because it was stocked with boxes of little glass tubes, each of which had a sample of testing that rattled when I picked it up.Gumundsson disclosed to me that he translated in his free time. He had finished the first Icelandic translation of On the Origin of Species a few years before. Due to the difficulty of Darwin's writing stylesentences inside sentences inside sentencesand the book Uppruni Tegundanna's poor sales, which may be related to the fact that so many Icelanders are proficient in English.We moved towards the institute's collection storage area. The plastic-wrapped plush tiger seemed to be poised to charge the kangaroo. Pinguinus impennis, the large auk, was enclosed in a box constructed of Plexiglas and stood apart from the others.

It was sitting next to a phoney egg on a phoney rock.The great auk was a huge bird, as its name would imply; adults could reach heights of more than two and a half feet. One of the only flightless birds in the Northern Hemisphere, the auk had stubby wings that were almost comically small compared to its bulk. The auk in the container had brown feathers on its back that, likely black when the bird was alive but now faded, were formerly black. UV light, Gumundsson said melancholically. It obliterates the feathers. The auk has white breast feathers and a white spot just below each eye. The bird's enormous, deeply grooved beak, which is also its most distinguishing feature, was pointed slightly upward when it was filled. It took on a somber hauteur as a result.The giant auk had been on exhibit in Reykjavik up until 2008, when the Icelandic government reorganised the institution, according to Gumundsson. Count Raben's auk was sitting on its false rock in the corner of the storeroom at that moment; another agency was intended to build a new house for the bird, but a number of misfortunes, including Iceland's financial crisis, had stopped this from occurring. The painted text on the rock was translated for me by Gumundsson.

CONCLUSION

Therefore, penguins are very important to the maritime habitats they live in. They can survive in some of the most hostile settings on Earth because to their unique adaptations. However, because of the effects of human activity and shifting environmental circumstances, these amazing birds must contend with several difficulties. Significant risks to penguin populations include climate change, pollution, overfishing, and habitat degradation.To protect these famous animals and the fragile environments they live in, conservation efforts must be stepped up. Governments, international organisations, scientists, and the general people must

work together on this. To ensure the survival of penguins, it is imperative to implement and enforce marine protected areas, reduce carbon emissions, support sustainable fishing methods, and increase public knowledge of penguin conservation.We should also keep learning more about penguin needs and vulnerabilities via study on their behaviour, population dynamics, and habitat demands. We can make sure that future generations will have the opportunity to see these fascinating birds in their natural settings by prioritising the preservation of penguin habitats and tackling the reasons of their decline.The fate of penguins ultimately affects the condition of our seas and the welfare of all living things. Protecting penguins entails protecting the biodiversity of the earth and guaranteeing a sustainable future for everyone.

REFERENCES:

[1] A. Searby, P. Jouventin, and T. Aubin, "Acoustic recognition in macaroni penguins: An original signature system," *Anim. Behav.*, 2004, doi: 10.1016/j.anbehav.2003.03.012.

[2] H. G. Wahdan, H. E. Abdelslam, T. H. M. Abou-El-Enien, and S. S. Kassem, "Two-modified emperor penguins colony optimization algorithms," *Rev. d'Intelligence Artif.*, 2020, doi: 10.18280/ria.340205.

[3] P. T. Fretwell *et al.*, "An emperor penguin population estimate: The first global, synoptic survey of a species from space," *PLoS One*, 2012, doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0033751.

[4] M. G. Bueno *et al.*, "Identification of Plasmodium relictum causing mortality in penguins (Spheniscus magellanicus) from São Paulo Zoo, Brazil," *Vet. Parasitol.*, 2010, doi: 10.1016/j.vetpar.2010.06.026.

[5] S. Xie, C. D. Hsu, B. Z. Y. Tan, Y. H. Tay, and W. K. Wong, "Erysipelothrix Septicaemia and Hepatitis in a Colony of Humboldt Penguins (Spheniscus humboldti)," *J. Comp. Pathol.*, 2019, doi: 10.1016/j.jcpa.2019.08.004.

[6] M. Korczak-Abshire, M. Wegrzyn, P. J. Angiel, and M. Lisowska, "Pygoscelid penguins breeding distribution and population trends at Lions Rump Rookery, King George Island," *Polish Polar Res.*, 2013, doi: 10.2478/popore-2013-0002.

[7] P. J. Butler, "Aerobic dive limit. What is it and is it always used appropriately?," *Comparative Biochemistry and Physiology - A Molecular and Integrative Physiology*. 2006. doi: 10.1016/j.cbpa.2006.06.006.

[8] A. E. Duncan, R. Smedley, S. Anthony, and M. M. Garner, "Malignant melanoma in the penguin: Characterization of the clinical, histologic, and immunohistochemical features of malignant melanoma in 10 individuals from three species of penguin," *J. Zoo Wildl. Med.*, 2014, doi: 10.1638/2013-0207R1.1.

[9] A. Searby and P. Jouventin, "The double vocal signature of crested penguins: Is the identity coding system of rockhopper penguins Eudyptes chrysocome due to phylogeny or ecology?," *J. Avian Biol.*, 2005, doi: 10.1111/j.0908-8857.2005.03416.x.

[10] A. Guelke, "South Africa: the sanctions report," *Int. Aff.*, 1991, doi: 10.2307/2620929.

[11] S. L. Lewis and M. A. Maslin, "The Human Planet: How We Created the Anthropocene.," *Glob. Environ.*, 2020, doi: 10.3197/ge.2020.130308.

CHAPTER 5

PREHISTORIC SERENDIPITY: THE LUCK OF AMMONITES

Dr. SHRI NIWAS MISHRA, ASSOCIATE PROFESSOR
Department of Botany, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

The importance of ammonite fossils and their connection to luck throughout history are examined in the study article The Luck of Ammonites. The research examines numerous ammonite-related cultural, historical, and scientific issues while examining how they have been interpreted by various cultures as lucky symbols. The purpose of this research is to offer insight on the ongoing interest with and belief in the luck ascribed to these ancient marine animals by evaluating archaeological finds, mythology, and contemporary scientific knowledge.The Luck of Ammonites is a fascinating investigation of the anthropological, scientific, and historical elements of the superstitious association with ammonite fossils. This study looks at the long-standing interest with these extinct marine animals and its symbolic meaning to diverse cultures. The research provides insight on the widespread notion that ammonites might bring good fortune to their owners by examining archaeological data, folklore, and scientific understanding. Ammonite fossils have been prized as priceless artefacts throughout history, often seen as signs of prosperity and safety. Different civilizations have created ornamental items, amulets, and talismans from their lovely coiled forms. The study investigates how these beliefs crossed geographical and temporal borders and tracks the use of ammonites in ancient religious and mythical settings where they were thought to hold supernatural abilities.

KEYWORDS:

Ammonites,Clay, Cretaceous, Fossils, Time.

INTRODUCTION

A hundred miles or so north of Rome, in the hill town of Gubbio, there be characterised as a local fossil. Because of how congested the streets are, many even the smallest Fiat cannot man oeuvre among them due to their grey stone. Piazzas resemble those from Dante's time in many ways. In actuality, it was a strong Gubbian, who orchestrated Dante's Inferno and was appointed Lord Mayor of Florence, if you travel during the off-season, like I did, when the tourists are gone, the town's picture-book palace was desolate, the hotels were closed, and it nearly seems as if Gubbio has been possessed and is longing to be freed awoken.A little gorge departs from the town's edge and goes to the northeast. The gorge's walls, also known as the Gola del Bands of limestone that run in diagonal stripes make up Bottaccione. Long before anyone moved into the arealong before there were ever people Gubbio was submerged in a crystal-clear body of water. small marine animal's remnants [1]–[3].

On the sea's bottom, animals showered down, accumulating year after year. After every century and every millennium. The improvement that the limestone was lifted and inclined at an angle that produced the Apennine Mountains. 45 degrees is the angle. Thus, to traverse the gorge now is to travel over time, layer after layer. You can go a short distance of a few hundred yards. Now a stand-alone tourist site, the Gola del Bottaccione but for a more knowledgeable audience. A geologist by the name of Walter Alvarez visited this area in the late '70s to research the beginnings of the Apennines ended up being, more or less, rewritten

by mistake. the evolution of life. He found the first signs of the gigantic in the gorge. The Cretaceous epoch was brought to an end by an asteroid that may have the worst day ever to exist on the world. When the dust settles in this three-quarters of all people's casesboth literal and figurativehad already been resolved.

A number of species were extinct. A thin layer of clay around 10 metres thick has signs of the asteroid's impact at the top of the gorge. Visitors may park at a nearby turnoff that has been built. A small kiosk highlighting the importance of the location is also there. The clay layer is visible. A little piece has been gouged out by several fingers. the kisses of strangers have worn away the toes of the bronze statue of St. Peter in Rome pilgrims. The day I went there was gloomy and windy, and I had the place to myself. I questioned what had caused all of that finger-pointing. Was it easy? curiosity? Geologic rubbernecking, perhaps? Or was there more to it?Empathy: the yearning to connect with a lost person, however weakly. world? Naturally, I was also required to insert my finger. I explored the in the groove and removed a chunk of clay the size of a stone. It had the hue of worn-out brick and mud-like in texture. I placed it in an old candy.

I removed the wrapping and tucked the piece of planetary debris into my pocket. Walter Alvarez was a famous scientist who came from a long family. His great-grandfather and grandpa, who were also renowned doctors, physicist at the University of California-Berkeley, Luis was the father. But it was his mother who took him on lengthy hikes around the Berkeley Hills and taught him how to he was intrigued with geology. Walter studied at Princeton for his graduate degree. Then started working for the oil business. He resided in Libya at the time. In 1969, Muammar Gaddafi seized power in the nation. A few years later, he was a position doing research at the Lamont-Doherty Earth Observatory, located across the from Manhattan, Hudson. What is referred to as the plate at the time tectonics revolution was sweeping the pitch, and just about everyone It caught everyone at Lamont off guard. Alvarez made the decision to investigate, using plate. The Italian peninsula had formed due to tectonics. Important to the project the scaglia rosso, a kind of reddish limestone that may be discovered at the Gola del Bottaccione among other places [3]–[5].

The task changed forward, became trapped, and changed course. Science can be better sometimes. To be smarter than fortunate, he would later remark about these occurrences. In the end, he found himself working in Gubbio with Isabella, an Italian geologist. Premoli Silva, a foraminifera specialist.Foraminifera, or forams for short, are the tiny marine organisms that manufacture little tests, or calcite shells, that float to the ocean bottom after the death of the animal within. The tests are shaped uniquely, which Changes from species to species; some species seem when magnified to Beehives, while others resemble braids, bubbles, or grape clusters. Forams to be readily available and well-preserved, which makes them really helpful as index fossils: based on the types of forams are discovered in a certain rock stratum, an authority like Silva can determine the rock's age. Silva indicated as they ascended the Gola del Bottaccione Alvarez was shown a strange progression.

The penultimate stage of the project's limestone Cretaceous-era fossils were diversified, numerous, and comparatively massive several forams that are the size of sand grains. There was a ledge just above that a clay layer without any forams that was approximately half an inch deep. uppermost clay. There was limestone with additional forams, but only a small number of them. A few species, all of which are small and completely distinct from one anotherThe bigger ones below Alvarez had received education in a sort of hard-core. He had been brought up to think that, in the wake of Lyell and Darwin, believed any group of creatures had to become extinct gradually process in which one species progressively disappears, followed by another, a third, and finally so on. But when he examined the

sequence in the Gubbio limestone, he saw something distinctive. The many foram species in the lowest stratum seemed to abruptly and roughly vanish at the same moment; Alvarez would later remark that the whole operation looked very abrupt. Then there was the peculiar time issue. The forams grew to king size. at the time the last of the dinosaurs were reported to have disappeared have disappeared. Alvarez thought this was more than simply a coincidence [6]–[8].

I found it fascinating to learn just how much time that half-inch of clay represented. Alvarez obtained employment at Berkeley in 1977 when his father, Luis, was still there. working and carried his Gubbio samples with him to California. While Walter was learning about plate tectonics, Luis had received the Nobel Prize. Additionally, he had created the first linear proton accelerator and created a novel bubble chamber and many cutting-edge radar systems, as well as tritium. Luis was well known as in Berkeley as the wild idea man. Fascinated by the argument over whether there he'd at least reached the second-largest pyramid in Egypt's treasure-filled chambers. A test that required mounting a muon detector in the system was created at one time desert. The detector revealed that the pyramid was made entirely of rock. He had developed an interest in the Kennedy assassination at this time. had conducted an experiment in which cantaloupes were wrapped with using packaging tape and a firearm to shoot them [9], [10].

DISCUSSION

Luis was entranced when Walter informed his father about the Gubbio problem. Luis was the one who had the brilliant idea of timing the clay with the mineral iridium. On the surface of the planet, iridium is very uncommon, but significantly more widespread in meteorites. Taking the shape of tiny granules of cosmic dust, the earth is continually being bombarded by meteorite fragments. Luis believed that the longer the clay layer had been allowed to build up, the As more cosmic dust would have fallen, the amount of iridium would have increased contain. He got in touch with Frank Asaro, a Berkeley coworker whose lab was among the few having the proper tools for this type of analysis.

Although he said he was hesitant to examine twelve samples, Asaro consented to do so. There was a strong scepticism about it. Walter handed him a little a portion of the limestone from above the clay layer, a portion from below, and a just clay. He then awaited. He received a call nine months later. Then there the samples from the clay layer have a major flaw. Their iridium content was quite high. Nobody understood how to interpret this. Was it an odd occurrence, or something more profound, perhaps? Walter took a plane to Denmark in order to gather some late Cretaceous sediments from the Stevns Klint limestone cliffs.

A layer of sediment from the end of the Cretaceous era may be seen in Stevns Klint black clay that has a fishy scent to it. Whenever the foul Danish Analysed samples also showed astronomical quantities of iridium. A third group of samples, from New Zealand's South Island, likewise demonstrated a spike of iridium near the end of the Cretaceous period. A coworker said that Luis responded to the news like a shark. He saw the potential for a significant finding after smelling blood. The Alvarezes tossed ideas around. But all the people they could come up with either couldn't explain the facts at hand or were ruled out by further testing. Then, after over a year of dead ends, they eventually reached the implication theory. On an otherwise typical day, 65 million years agoA six-mile-wide asteroid struck the planet a long time ago. bursting on when it made contact, it unleashed energy of almost 100 million megatons. TNT or almost 1,000,000 of the strongest H-bombs ever tested. Iridium from the crushed asteroid's debris was dispersed across the globe. As the day gave way to darkness, the temperature dropped. an extinction event ensued.

Writing up the findings from Gubbio and Stevns Klint and emailed them to Science with their suggested explanation. I can Recall working arduously to make the paper as sturdy as you possibly could. Walter informed me that THE Alvarezes' publication, Extraterrestrial Cause for the CretaceousTertiary Extinction, was released in June 1980. It produced a lot of enthusiasm, a lot of it beyond the paleontological realm. in journals fields from herpetology to clinical psychology were discussed the Alvarezes' discoveries and the concept of an end-Cretaceous asteroid shortly after publications like Time and Newsweek took it up. one observer to link the dinosaurs, interesting species to but the veriest dullards, with an amazing otherworldly incident, seemed likeone of those schemes a cunning publisher may devise to ensure sales.

The impact idea sparked the interest of a group of astrophysicists, headed by Carl Sagan made the decision to attempt to simulate the impacts of a full-scale war and came with the idea of nuclear winter, which in turn produced its own media attention in a wave. However, the Alvarezes' concept and in the minds of expert palaeontologistsThe Alvarezes themselves faced criticism in several instances. The visible bulk Extinction is a statistical artefact and a result of inadequate one palaeontologist told the New York Times that taxonomy. Another said, The arrogance of such guys is astonishing. They have very little understanding of how actual creatures develop, live, and go extinct. Though they are ignorant, the geochemists believe that all. You just need to turn on a clever machine to revolutionise science.

Unseen bolides dropping into an unseen sea are not for me, a third person said declared. The catastrophe hypothesis and the progressive extinctions of the Cretaceous is incorrect, a another palaeontologist said. Simple ideas, however, will continue to appear to entice certain scientists and animate the covers of mainstream publications. Curiously, the Times' editorial board chose to add my voice to the discussion. Astronomers should go because astrologers are tasked with locating the celestial causes of terrestrial happenings.Going back in time helps to understand the vehemence of this response. A second time to Lyell. Massive extinctions are noticeable in the fossil record, thus so much so that the terminology employed to describe the history of the world is originated from them. Lyell's contemporary John Phillips, who was born in 1841, was replaced him as the Geological Society of London's president, with disagreements a three-chapter existence. He referred to the first as Paleozoic, which is a Greek word. referring to middle life, the Mesozoic, which means ancient life, and the

Third, Phillips established as the dividing line between the Cenozoic, new life. the endPermian extinction, which occurred between the Paleozoic and the Mesozoic, and the endCretaceous catastrophe, which occurred between the Mesozoic and the Cenozoic. The Paleozoic, Mesozoic, and Cenozoic eras are geologic periods.There are multiple periods within each of the Cenozoic eras, and each For instance, Mesozoic includes the Triassic, Jurassic, and The fossils from the three periods were so dissimilar to one another that Phillips believed that they constituted separate creative activities. These pauses in the fossil record were something Lyell was well aware of. Third is where He noticed a chasm between the plants in volume of the Principles of Geology. and creatures discovered in late Cretaceous rocks, as well as those discovered above, at the beginning of the Tertiary era which is now formally referred to as the Paleogene's onset.

Several different species' remains were found in Cretaceous strata. Squid-like organisms called belemnites left behind bullet-shaped fossils casings. However, more recent strata have never yielded belemnite fossils. The similar pattern also applied to rudist bivalves, which are mollusks, and ammonites that created enormous reefs. Oysters have been used to describe rudists. Lyell believed that it was just not feasible, or It is unphilosophical, to think that this

chasm represents what it appeared toa sudden and dramatic alteration in the world. Thus, in a really clever piece ofHe said that by using circular logic, the faunal gap was essentially a hole in the record of fossils. Comparing the living types on each side of the alleged divide, Lyell came to the conclusion that the unaccounted-for time period had to have been a one that was lengthy, almost equal to the amount of time that had gone since the

A new record has begun. With the use of modern dating techniques, the gap he waspositing is equivalent to around 65 million years. Darwin was also aware of the discontinuity at the conclusion of in the Cretaceous. He noticed that in the Origin, the removal of the fragmented character of the record meant that the appearance of ammonites seemed to be wonderfully sudden. unexpected shift simply meant that: With regard to the seemingly sudden killing out whole families or orders, it must be recalled, he said that there were likely wide intervals of time that were unaccounted for. Had if these periods' evidence had survived, it would have shown far more Darwin therefore maintained the Lyellian mission of slow extermination. reversing the geological evidence. Such is the depth of our ignorance, and our expectations are so high that when we learn about the An biological entity has died, and because we cannot identify the reason, we call cataclysms that will destroy everything!He proclaimed. The much slow extermination was passed down to Darwin's descendants. problem.

The uniformitarian viewpoint prevented abrupt or significant change. whichever type. But when more information about the fossil record was discovered. It was more challenging to sustain that a whole age, spanning tens of had disappeared in some way for millions of years. this expanding Tension prompted a string of torturous justifications. Perhaps there had been a crisis of some kind near the end of the Cretaceous period, but It has to be a very gradual catastrophe. It's possible that the final defeats time did qualify as a mass extinction. However, major extinctions not to be confused with catastrophes.

The Alvarezes' year published their work in science at the time, George Gaylord Simpson. The most prominent palaeontologist in the world likely said that the at the end of the Cretaceous, turnover should be seen as a component of a procedure that is lengthy and almost never-ending. The implications of hard-core uniformitarianism, was worse than being incorrect. The Alvarezes claimed to have an explanation an occurrence that never occurred and never could have occurred. It was like selling patented drugs for a made-up disease. Several years later. Upon the publication of the father and son's theory, an informal poll was done during a Society of Vertebrate Palaeontology gathering.

The vast majority of those polled believed in some form of cosmic collision. It may have happened. yet just one in twenty believed it had any significance to do with the dinosaur extinction. There was a palaeontologist in attendance referred to the Alvarez theory as codswallop.

Finally, The Luck of Ammonites offers a thorough analysis of the metaphorical import of ammonites in many cultures and eras. According to the study, ammonite fossils have retained a unique position in human imagination for a very long time. Ammonites have long been connected with luck, safety, and wealth in cultures both ancient and contemporary.It was discovered via the examination of archaeological finds that ammonites were prized possessions in a number of cultures. They were often used to make talismans, amulets, and personal decorations because they were thought to bring their owners luck and protect them from danger.

The research also looked at ammonite-related mythology and folklore. Many myths depicted these fossils as petrified coiled snakes or magical stones, promoting the idea that they had supernatural abilities.

CONCLUSION

The enduring popularity of these prehistoric sea monsters is shown by the longevity of such beliefs across cultural boundaries.The report also explored the scientific knowledge of ammonites, describing their evolution, demise, and importance in palaeontology. Despite the expansion of scientific understanding, ammonites have maintained their allure and mystique, capturing the attention of both researchers and fans.Although the concept of luck is arbitrary and illusive, the study suggests that ammonites have long been linked to success and safety. Ammonites continue to have a special position in human culture, whether as religious symbols, ornamental artefacts, or natural curiosities.The book The Luck of Ammonites concludes by highlighting the continued attraction with these prehistoric sea fossils and their continuing role as symbols of luck and wealth. The study adds to the expanding body of knowledge on the relationship between mythology, the natural world, and human culture by highlighting the importance of these little but fascinating organisms in the development of human history.

REFERENCES:

[1] T. Yu *et al.*, "An ammonite trapped in Burmese amber," *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A.*, 2019, doi: 10.1073/pnas.1821292116.

[2] Q. Li, R. R. Parrish, M. S. A. Horstwood, and J. M. McArthur, "U-Pb dating of cements in Mesozoic ammonites," *Chem. Geol.*, 2014, doi: 10.1016/j.chemgeo.2014.03.020.

[3] J. A. Sessa *et al.*, "Ammonite habitat revealed via isotopic composition and comparisons with co-occurring benthic and planktonic organisms," *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A.*, 2015, doi: 10.1073/pnas.1507554112.

[4] S. Inoue and S. Kondo, "Suture pattern formation in ammonites and the unknown rear mantle structure," *Sci. Rep.*, 2016, doi: 10.1038/srep33689.

[5] P. Bengtson, M. H. Zucon, and A. da C. S. Sobral, "Cretaceous ammonite zonation of the Sergipe Basin, northeastern Brazil," *Cretac. Res.*, 2018, doi: 10.1016/j.cretres.2017.07.021.

[6] E. Nagm, S. Farouk, F. Ahmad, and Z. Elamri, "Ammonite zonal scheme for the upper Cenomanian of the southern Tethys margin from Jordan to Tunisia, with palaeobiogeographic implications," *J. African Earth Sci.*, 2019, doi: 10.1016/j.jafrearsci.2019.103641.

[7] R. Garcia *et al.*, "Lower Cretaceous (Hauterivian-Albian) ammonite biostratigraphy in the Maestrat Basin (E Spain)," *J. Iber. Geol.*, 2014, doi: 10.5209/rev_JIGE.2014.v40.n1.44090.

[8] I. Kruta, N. Landman, I. Rouget, F. Cecca, and P. Tafforeau, "The role of ammonites in the mesozoic marine food web revealed by jaw preservation," *Science (80-.).*, 2011, doi: 10.1126/science.1198793.

[9] N. Monks and J. Young, "Body position and the functional morphology of Cretaceous Heteromorph ammonites," *Palaeontol. Electron.*, 1998, doi: 10.26879/98001.

[10] N. H. Landman, S. Goolaerts, J. W. M. Jagt, E. A. Jagt-Yazykova, M. Machalski, and M. M. Yacobucci, "Ammonite extinction and nautilid survival at the end of the Cretaceous," *Geology*, 2014, doi: 10.1130/G35776.1.

CHAPTER 6

SHAPING THE WORLD: ANTHROPOGENIC INFLUENCE

Dr. Abha Verma, Assistant Professor
Department of Biotechnology, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

The comprehensive research Welcome to Anthropogenic: Exploring the Human Impact on the Environment explores the significant impact that human activities have on the Earth's ecosystems and geology. This essay explores the idea of the Anthropocene era and acknowledges the important part that people have had in determining the status of the ecosystem today. The study provides a captivating investigation of the difficulties and possibilities experienced in this period of human supremacy via an analysis of scientific facts, case studies, and historical views.

KEYWORDS:

Anthropogenic, Human, Extinction, Graptolite, Ordovician.

INTRODUCTION

Two Harvard psychologists enlisted twenty-four people in 1949.undergraduates for a perceptual experiment. The investigation wassimpleplaying cards were displayed to pupils, and they were instructed to categorise them as they swung by. The majority of the playing cards were standard fare, but a couple had manipulated such that the deck had a red six among other abnormalities. A black four of hearts and a four of spades. As the cards quickly passed by, the Students often ignored the inconsistencies; for instance, claim that the black four is a six of hearts or that the red six of spades is a six of hearts. four spades and four hearts. During the slower card cycles, they fought to understand what they were seeing. encountering a red Several others described the spade as looking purple, brown, or rusty black. were really perplexed. The symbols look reversed or something, someone said. Another person yelled, I can't make the suit out, whatever it is. I don't to determine its current colour or if it is a heart or a spade [1]–[3].

The psychologists published a paper with the title On the Perception of Incongruity: A Paradigm was well-liked by people who Thomas Kuhn was interesting in his article. Kuhn believed that the 20th century's perhaps the most significant scientific historian, the test was in fact It highlighted how humans receive disruptive information, which was paradigmatic. Their first instinct is to fit it into a formula they are acquainted with: hearts, spades, clubs. For as long as possible, warning signs of mismatch are ignored the red. When the abnormality becomes obvious, the spade appears brown or rusty. If it becomes too obvious, a crisis occurs, which psychologists have named the My God reaction.The Structure of Scientific Revolutions, Kuhn's key book, maintained that this pattern was Scientific revolutions were so fundamental that they had an impact on many people. not just ideas but whole disciplines. The data does not match the Generally held beliefs in a field would either be for as long as possible, anything is disregarded or explained away. a greater inconsistencies became, the more complicated the explanations. became. Novelty emerges in science, as in the playing card experiment. merely a challenge, Kuhn wrote. But eventually, someone appeared. Nobody was prepared to identify a red spade for what it was. Crisis prompted realization [4]–[6].

A new framework replaced the previous one. This is how excellent science is discoveries, or paradigm shifts, to borrow the phrase Kuhn made so familiar held true. The development of extinction science may be traced via a number of changes in paradigm. From the middle of the eighteenth century to the There was no category of extinction. The unusual bones were Harder naturalists discovered mammoths, Megatherium, and mosasaurs. having to strain to fit them into a well-known structure. And they did squint. Elephants that had been washed north of the equator, or Hippos that had strayed to the west or whales grinning cruelly come to mind. When Once in Paris, Cuvier discovered that the mastodon's teeth couldn't fit a My God event that made him question what had been established led him to provide a brand-new perspective on them. Cuvier understood that life has a history. This history was truncated by tragedy and by other occurrences as well awful for human imagination[7]–[9].

With a paradigm shift, the scientist works in a new environment, what Kuhn said. Cuvier named several species in his Recherche's sur les ocimenes fossils. He was certain that there were yet more lost objects hiding somewhere. Within a short decades, there had been so many discoveries of ancient species that Cuvier's the skeleton started to break. In order to keep up with the expanding fossil record, it was inevitable that calamities would increase in quantity. God knows the number disasters would be required, laughed Lyell, making fun of the whole situation endeavor. Lyell decided to completely reject disaster as a solution. When Lyell Extinction was a solitary process, according to this conception and subsequently Darwin's. Each species that had disappeared had left on its own, a casualty of the Struggle for Life and its inherent flaws as a less Improved Form. For more than a century, the uniformitarian theory of extinction was accepted. century. Then, when the iridium layer was discovered, science confronted [10], [11].

One historian said that the Alvarez's' effort was as explosive for science as a collision with the earth would have been. impact idea focused on a specific instance in history a horrific, it was a terrible, terrible Cretaceous day. However, that one The Lyell and Darwinian framework might be broken in a single instant Disasters did occur.What is often referred to as neocatastrophism these days Standard geology alone asserts that the planet's circumstances fluctuate. Unless they don't, merely very slowly. In this regard, the prevailing the paradigm incorporates important components but is neither Cuvierian nor Darwinian both—long stretches of boredom occasionally broken by panic. These panicky moments, albeit uncommon, are disproportionately significant. They establish the extinction pattern, or more specifically, the pattern of the route ascends a hill, crosses a swiftly flowing creek, and returns to the stream and past a sheep's body that appears more than merely decomposed like a lost balloon, deflated. Despite having no trees, the hill is brilliant green; The sheep's aunts and uncles have preserved everything from previous generations. rising well above muzzle height. It's pouring, in my opinion. This is however, a geologist informed me that Scotland's southern uplands are located there.

This just qualifies as a smirr, or light drizzle, because I'm trekking. Our destination is a location known as Dob's Linn, where, according an ancient song, using his own strength, the Devil was propelled over a cliff by a devout shepherd called Dob. The smirr seems to be smirring more intensely by the time we get to the cliff. Views look over a waterfall that plunges into a little valley. There is a rough protrusion of granite a few yards farther up the route, it has bands of light and dark stripes running vertically, similar to an umpire's jersey dark. University of Leicester stratigrapher Jan Zalasiewicz establishes he sets his backpack on the muddy ground and ties his red raincoat. Heidentifies one of the white stripes. Bad things have happened here,He informs me Dob's Linn's waterfall.The rocks we are inspecting are around 445 million years old the last stages of the Ordovician era. The world at that time

was a continental gridlock; the majority of the land including what's Now, South America, Australia, Antarctica, and Africa were combined into one Gondwana was a vast mass that stretched more than 90 degrees of latitude. The continent of Avalonia, which is now vanished, belonged to England, and Dob's Linn.

DISCUSSION

At the bottom of the Southern Ocean, in the Southern Hemisphere, Iapetus. The Cambrian period was immediately followed by the Ordovician era, which is even the most casual geology students are aware of for the explosion of new living forms first emerged throughout the Ordovician period as well. the so-called Ordovician radiationtook off joyfully in new directions even if it was mostly still confined to the sea. During the Ordovician, the oceans grew and the number of aquatic families quadrupled. organisms that are more or less recognizable to us the ancestors of today's starfish, sea urchins, snails, and nautiluses, as well as a large number that we would not conodonts, which likely resembled eels in form; Giant marine creatures called trilobites, which resembled horseshoe crabs, and scorpions, which seemed to be something unusual of the ordinary as far as could be told. an unpleasant dream.

The earliest reefs, which are the forerunners of today's clams gained their characteristic shape. Midway through the Ordovician, the land was originally colonised by vegetation. These mosses were extremely young. They hung low to the earth, as though unsure of what they were. to interpret their new environment. The seas first appeared towards the end of the Ordovician, approximately 444 million years ago drained dry. The mortality rate for marine species was over 85% off. The incident was long thought to as one of those pseudo-catastrophes that only served to demonstrate how incomplete the fossil record may be trusted. The Big Five extinctions are now considered to have started with this one, and it's believed to have happened in two quick, fatal bursts. Though its victims aren't even close to being as charismatic as the people killed off at the end. It also represents a turning point in the history of life a time when the game's rules abruptly changed, with negative results

It, practically speaking, will endure forever. Those creatures and plants that survived the Ordovician Extinction went on to make the modern world, according to the British Richard Fortey, a palaeontologist, made an observation. Had the survivors' list. ZALASIEWICZ, MY guide at Dob's Linn, is a tiny guy with scruffy hair, and if the world today had been even the slightest bit different, having charming formality and light blue eyes. He knows a lot about a once-vast and very diversified group of marine animals known as graptolites that existed in abundance in the Ordovician and subsequently perished in the extinction event very almost destroyed. Graptolite fossils seem to the unaided eye to be scrapes, or even small petroglyphs in rare circumstances. The term graptolite is from the Greek for written rock; Linnaeus was the one who first used it dismissed graptolites as self-propagating mineral encrustation.

They often seem to be the remains of animals when seen through a hand lens. have beautiful, evocative forms; one species resembles a feather; Another was a lyre, and the third was a fern frond. Colonial Graptolites creatures; each creature, known as a zooid, constructed a small, tubular home for itself. A theca, a shelter that was joined to its neighbors like a row house. Consequently, a single graptolite fossil represents a whole colony. It presumably moved as a single unit as it floated or swam, eating on even more little plankton. Nobody is certain of the actual appearance of the zooids.

The animals' soft portions, like those of ammonites, are resistant to preservation, yet Currently, it is assumed that graptolites are connected to pterobranchs, a tiny and Graptolites exhibited a behaviour that, from the perspective of a stratigrapher, wasviewof speciating, expanding, and disappearing all in a comparatively short timeorder. They are likened to

Natasha, the sympathetic War heroine, by Zalasiewicz plus Peace. He claims that they were delicate, jittery, and highly sensitive to die of this, they serve as successful index fossils and are valuable.

Species may be used to distinguish between different rock strata. Finding graptolites at Dob's Linn proves to be even a novice must be simple for collectors. Shale makes up the black stone in the angular outcropping. To move a chunk, just give the hammer a little touch. A second tap divides lateral to the chunk. It splits like the cover of a book opening to a much-used page. On the rocky surface, there is often nothing to observe, yet as frequently, there is communications from a past planet, one faint markings. Among the I sometimes come across graptolites that have been preserved with unusual clarity. It’s little and fashioned like a pair of fake eyelashes, maybe for a Barbie. My friend Zalasiewicz claims that I have discovered a I tuck it away: museum quality specimen.

When Zalasiewicz demonstrates to me what to look for, I can, too, identify the extinction arc. Graptolites are widely distributed in the black shales, and varied. I will soon have so many that my jacket's pockets will begin to droop. Numerous fossils have two spreading arms that resemble the letter V. from a centralised node. Some resemble wishbones, while others like zippers. Others have arms that sprout off of them like small trees. In comparison, the lighter stone is bare. Not even a graptolite is present be found within going from one condition to another going from black stone to There seems to have been a change from grey to nearly no graptolites.

Zalasiewicz said that it did happen abruptly. This shift from black to grey, if you will, is a tipping point, from an inhabited sea bottom to an uninhabited one, he explains. may have seen it in the course of a human lifetime. shift as being unmistakably Cuvierian. Dan Condon and Ian Millar are two of Zalasiewicz's colleagues from the Together with us, the British Geological Survey hiked to Dob's Linn. The two are isotope chemistry specialists and want to gather samples, they hope, from each of the stripes in the outcropping will have little zircon crystals in it. They will disintegrate when they return to the lab the crystals, then analyse the data using a mass spectrometer. Due to this allow them to provide the approximate time in which each of the layers were created. Scottish national Millar professes to be unfazed by thesmirr. But eventually, even he must admit that in English, it's pouring. Mud rivulets are flowing down the outcropping's face preventing the collection of clean samples. We've decided to give it a go. once again, the next day. We watch as the three geologists pack away their equipment.

Return to the vehicle by squeezing down the path. Zalasiewicz has reserved a space at an inn in the neighbouring town of Moffat, whose attractions, I We convene in the living room once everyone has changed into dry clothing and has finished reading, among other things tea at the B&B's dining area. Zalasiewicz has included a number of recent publications on graptolites he has written. Condon leaned back in his chair and Millar sneer at one other. They are ignored by Zalasiewicz while he carefully explains. The significance of his most recent book, Graptolites in British. The book Stratigraphy, which has 66 pages and is single-spaced, comprehensive depictions of over 650 species. The monograph includes although less clearly, the repercussions of the extinction are more consistently seen than on the slope covered with rain.

Silurian. Silurian graptolites, however, possessed a streamlined body type that was more akin to than a group of branches, a stick. The V-shape had vanished, never to be seen again. The destiny of the dinosaurs, mosasaurs, and plesiosaurs is written here in very small type the ammonites, a once very popular form consigned to extinction In the years immediately after

the Alvarez Generally, it was accepted at least among those who saw the idea as more than codswallop that a comprehensive theory huge extinction was about to happen. If an asteroids created a chasm It was plausible to anticipate that effects had occurred in the fossil record prompted each of them. This concept gained momentum in 1984 when a pair of University of Chicago paleontologists released a thorough examination of the marine fossil record. The research showed believed there had been several more extinctions outside the five big ones smaller extinction events.

When all of them were taken into account, a trend emerged: major extinctions seemed to occur often around twenty-six-million-year intervals. extinction, to put it another way appeared in irregular spurts, like cicadas emerging from the ground. they are David Raup and Jack Sepkoski, two palaeontologists, were dubious of what had nonetheless, their best assumption was that some astronomical and Astrophysical cycle: the movement of our solar system through space via the Milky Way's spiral arms. A team of astrophysicists as Colleagues of the Alvarezes at Berkeley saw it, taking the rumour one more step. The group asserted that the periodicity might be explained by A tiny companion star to the sun that appears every 25.6 million years comet showers that lasted for years across the Oort cloud devastation fell upon the land. The absence of any prior sightings star, nicknamed with a horror film flare Nemesis, was to the Berkeley group, a challenge, but one that could be overcome; there were several little stars out there that need to be categorized.

What became known as the Nemesis Affair in the mass media nearly as much enthusiasm as the first asteroid theory. According to one reporter, the narrative was devoid of both sex and violence. Time published a cover piece that was swiftly followed by in the New York Times, there was yet another critical editorial. This time, the editorial dismissed the idea of a mysterious death-star. Newspaper was right on the money. Despite the fact that the Berkeley group invested about a year from now, scouring the sky for Nemesis, there is no sign of death. a star was found. More importantly, subsequent examination revealed that theThe evidence for periodicity started to deteriorate. If there is agreement, it's David Raup informed me that what we were seeing was a statistical anomaly. The hunt for iridium and other indications of alien life is ongoing. Impacts was losing steam. In addition to several others, Luis Alvarez had He has devoted himself to the search. In an era of increased scientific cooperation, He had acquired rock that was almost unheard of among the Chinese.

Samples from China's south that crossed the border between Triassic and Permian eras. the Permian end-stage or Permo-Triassic the Big Five's largest extinction was a frighteningly sudden event.close to completely eradicating multicellular life. When Luis discovered a layer of clay tucked between the southern Chinese rock bands in the same way as Gubbio had. We were certain that there would be a large iridium there, he would recollect afterwards. But it was found that the Chinese clay was chemically inert, with a small amount of iridium in it to be weighed. The result was elevated amounts of iridium discovered in rocks from, among other locations, the Ordovician's end Linn's Dob. However, none of the other effect indicators, such shocked quartz, which showed up at the appropriate moment, was identified that the higher-than-normal iridium levels were more likely, albeit not as strikingly, ascribed to sedimentation's unpredictable effects.

According to the prevailing view, something triggered the end-Ordovician extinction due to glaciation. During the majority of the time, a greenhouse climate existed persisted; air and marine levels of carbon dioxide were also high temperatures and levels. However, just before the initial pulse of the CO2 extinction that caused havoc among the graptolite’s levels dropped. As the temperature dropped, Gondwana froze. proof that the traces of the Ordovician glacial have been discovered in such remote places.Saudi Arabia, Jordan, and

Brazil are super continental nations. The sea level fell, and several marine ecosystems were removed, perhaps to the harm of marine creatures. Among other things, the chemistry of the seas altered. Water that is cooler contains more oxygen. Nobody is certain if a change in temperature or one of the several knock-on consequences killed the Salasiwa told me, You have a corpse in the library, graptolites. Neither does it have twelve butlers roaming about looking embarrassed.

Does anybody know what initially prompted the change? One idea states that that the early mosses that colonised the area caused the glacial. land and in doing so, assisted in removing carbon dioxide from the atmosphere. If accurate As was the case, plants were to blame for the first mass extinction of mammals. An additional factor that seems to have caused the end-Permian extinction is a shift in the weather. However, in this instance, the change was the reverse direction. 252 million years ago, at the same moment of extinction, there was a significant emission of carbon into the atmosphereso significant that geologists have a Where all the carbon may have come from is difficult to even fathom. The oceans warmed by up to 18 degrees as temperatures rosewhen the ocean's chemistry changed drastically, seemingly out of control aquarium. The quantity of dissolved acid increased, and the water turned acidic.

When the oxygen level was so low, numerous creatures likely, suffocated. Reefs broke apart. It happened that the end-Permian extinction, geologically speaking, albeit not exactly in a human lifetime, approximately as suddenly; in accordance with the most recent Chinese and American research scientists, the whole incident didn't last more than 200,000 may be less than a hundred thousand years. When it was finished, approximately 90% of all species on Earth had been wiped off. Even significant ocean acidification and global warming are insufficient to additional processes are needed to explain losses on such a startling magnitude. are still looking for. According to one theory, the warming of the sea. Desired bacteria that create the toxic gas hydrogen sulphide the majority of other life. This scenario predicts that hydrogen sulphide it built up in the water, destroying aquatic life, then poured into the air, essentially eradicating all else.

The microorganism that reduces sulphate affected the hue of the seas and the hue of the hydrogen sulphide heavenly; Carl Zimmer, a scientific writer, characterised the end-Permian glassy, purple waters emerged from the world's truly grotesque place bubbles filled with poison that soared to a pale green sky.The term Welcome to Anthropogenic emphasises the huge influence that human activity has had on the environment as it now exists. It captures the notion that the Earth is now experiencing the Anthropocene era, a geological period distinguished by the predominance of human impact on the planet's ecosystems and geology.Welcome to Anthropogenic acts as a welcome and a wake-up call in this situation. It recognises that mankind has evolved into a powerful force capable of influencing the natural processes of the world, often to its disadvantage. The statement challenges individuals to face the reality of environmental changes brought on by human activity, encourages them to accept responsibility for their activities, and asks them to think about the long-term effects of their decisions.

The term invites guests or readers to consider their place as planet residents and the effects they have on the environment by introducing them to the Anthropogenic. It prepares the ground for a more thorough investigation of the difficulties and possibilities presented by this period of human control.The phrase Welcome to Anthropogenic also implies that the Anthropocene is a pivotal period in human history, and that decisions taken now will affect the fate of the planet and all of its people in the future. It inspires people and groups to get involved in environmental challenges, look for long-term solutions, and work together to

create a better, more harmonious connection with nature.In the end, Welcome to Anthropogenic emphasises the connection between environmental issues and human activity. It serves as a reminder that human activities have a direct impact on the destiny of the Earth and its ecosystems and that each person can play a role in ensuring that the world has a sustainable and resilient future.

CONCLUSION

Exploring the Human Impact on the Environment emphasises the pressing need for group effort and responsibility towards the world at its conclusion. The investigation has shown the irrefutable fact that human activity has taken over as the main cause of environmental changes, posing hitherto unheard-of difficulties for the planet's ecosystems and biodiversity. The idea of the Anthropocene era is a sobering reminder of how humans has changed the natural world.

The article has provided a grim assessment of the many ways human activities are transforming the Earth, ranging from deforestation and habitat loss to greenhouse gas emissions and plastic pollution. All life on the earth is impacted by the far-reaching effects of these environmental changes. Threats to ecological stability and human well-being include biodiversity loss, climate change, and resource depletion. The study has, however, also shown instances of resiliency and creative solutions to these problems. We must acknowledge that not all effects of the Anthropogenic period are detrimental as we welcome this new era in. It also offers the possibility of radical transformation. The article has highlighted motivational projects, environmentally friendly inventions, and grassroots activities that raise the prospect of a more cordial coexistence between people and the environment.

REFERENCES:

[1] E. C. Ellis, “Ecology in an anthropogenic biosphere,” *Ecol. Monogr.*, 2015, doi: 10.1890/14-2274.1.

[2] W. F. Ruddiman *et al.*, “Late Holocene climate: Natural or anthropogenic?,” *Reviews of Geophysics*. 2016. doi: 10.1002/2015RG000503.

[3] R. Brünjes and T. Hofmann, “Anthropogenic gadolinium in freshwater and drinking water systems,” *Water Research*. 2020. doi: 10.1016/j.watres.2020.115966.

[4] A. Hulme-Beaman, K. Dobney, T. Cucchi, and J. B. Searle, “An Ecological and Evolutionary Framework for Commensalism in Anthropogenic Environments,” *Trends in Ecology and Evolution*. 2016. doi: 10.1016/j.tree.2016.05.001.

[5] E. C. Ellis, K. K. Goldewijk, S. Siebert, D. Lightman, and N. Ramankutty, “Anthropogenic transformation of the biomes, 1700 to 2000,” *Glob. Ecol. Biogeogr.*, 2010, doi: 10.1111/j.1466-8238.2010.00540.x.

[6] K. Davidson, R. J. Gowen, P. J. Harrison, L. E. Fleming, P. Hoagland, and G. Moschonas, “Anthropogenic nutrients and harmful algae in coastal waters,” *J. Environ. Manage.*, 2014, doi: 10.1016/j.jenvman.2014.07.002.

[7] J. Li, L. Yang, R. Pu, and Y. Liu, “A review on anthropogenic geomorphology,” *J. Geogr. Sci.*, 2017, doi: 10.1007/s11442-017-1367-7.

[8] M. Höök and X. Tang, “Depletion of fossil fuels and anthropogenic climate change-A review,” *Energy Policy*, 2013, doi: 10.1016/j.enpol.2012.10.046.

[9] C. M. Rochman *et al.*, "Anthropogenic debris in seafood: Plastic debris and fibers from textiles in fish and bivalves sold for human consumption," *Sci. Rep.*, 2015, doi: 10.1038/srep14340.

[10] W. H. Schlesinger, "On the fate of anthropogenic nitrogen," *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A.*, 2009, doi: 10.1073/pnas.0810193105.

[11] J. Best, "Anthropogenic stresses on the world's big rivers," *Nature Geoscience*. 2019. doi: 10.1038/s41561-018-0262-x.

CHAPTER 7

EMBRACING THE BLUE: THE SEA AROUND US

Dr. Surbhi Singhal, Associate Professor
Department of Biotechnology, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

The extensive study article The Sea Around Us: Exploring the Environmental Significance of Earth's Oceans explores the crucial part that oceans play in determining the ecosystem of the world. This research focuses on the significance of understanding and maintaining the fragile balance of the oceans by exploring the complex relationships between marine ecosystems and human activities. The study emphasises the importance of oceans as a worldwide resource and the need of sustainable ocean management via a combination of scientific data, ecological research, and socio-economic assessments.

KEYWORDS:

Hall, Ocean, Research, Vents, Water.

INTRODUCTION

The little island of Castello Aragonese rises abruptly from the turret-like Tyrrhenian Sea. It may be found eighteen miles west of Naples reachable by a protracted, thin stone bridge from the bigger island of Ischia. At there is a booth at the end of the bridge where a ticket costs 10 euros. Enables you to ascend to the enormous or, better yet, use the lift the name of the island's castle. The castle has a collection of mediaeval torture devices, a posh hotel, and an outside café. The café is meant to be a lovely spot to relax on a sunny evening. Campari while thinking about the horrors of the past. Castello Aragonese, like many little towns, is the result of extremely big factors, in this example, Africa's northward movement, which each year brings Tripoli is a little bit nearer to Rome.

The folds are intricate and the way a sheet of metal would push against Eurasia is how the African plate is doing made to enter a boiler. Occasionally, this mechanism causes ferocious volcanic eruptions. One of these eruptions in 1302 caused the whole Ischia people to flee to seek sanctuary on Castello Aragonese. More often, it gushing jets of gas coming from seafloor vents. Given that it occurs, is nearly entirely composed of carbon dioxide. One of the many intriguing characteristics of carbon dioxide is that it creates an acid when it dissolves in water. I arrived in Ischia at the end of January expressly to swim in its bubbling, acidified water far into the off-season. Jason Hall-Spencer and Maria Cristina Buia, two marine scientists, have vowed to show me the vents if the feared downpour materialize off. We are travelling aboard a fishing boat on a bleak, grey day that was altered to become a research vessel[1]–[3].

Then drop an anchor around 20 yards from the steep rocks there. I cannot see from the boat. vents, but I can see indications of them. There is a white strip of barnacles. except for the area above the vents, which extends all the way around the island's base. There are no barnacles. Barnacles are quite difficult, says Hall-Spencer. He is a Brit whose unkempt blonde hair stands out in odd ways. He’s donning a dry suit, a kind of wet suit intended to keep the wearer dry. He seems to be getting ready for a battle by protecting himself from ever becoming we space travel. Italian-born Buia has reddish brown hair that reaches her shoulders. She dons her bathing suit before putting on her wet suit in a single fluid motion. I

attempt to look like her by wearing a borrowed outfit for the event. I discover when I pull on the zip that it is around half a size too big small. We all don flippers and masks and flop into the water[4]–[6].

Cold water is present. Hall-Spencer has a knife in her possession. He prys a little of saltwater. holds out some urchins he pulled from a rock to me. They have inky spines black. We continue swimming around the island's southern edge towards the vents. Hall-Spencer and Buia often pause to collect samples, such as corals they put snails, seaweed, and mussels in mesh sacs that dredge behind. The water with them. I can start to notice bubbles rising as soon as we get near enough similar to quicksilver beads, from the ocean bottom. Seagrass beds wave underneath us. The blades have an oddly brilliant green colour. This, I discover later, is due to the fact that the little creatures that typically cover them and diminish their colour are missing. There is less to gather as we move closer to the vents. the ocean Urchins disappear, along with the mussels and barnacles. Buia discovers some unfortunate limpets attached to the rock. Their shells are useless virtually transparent distance away. Just when jellyfish swarms pass by, a lighter tint than the ocean.

Watch out, says Hall-Spencer. Humans have burnt since the dawn of the industrial era, and they sting. via 365 days' worth of fossil fuels carbon dioxide to the atmosphere in a billion tonnes. Forest loss has added an additional 180 billion tonnes. Every year, we create nine more around a billion tonnes, a figure that has been rising by up to six % each year. All of this has caused the carbon content to Currently, there are a little over 400 parts per million of dioxide in the air higher now than it has ever been in the last 80,000 years. It is most likely higher than it has ever been in the last few million years. Continuation of present trends will result in CO2 concentrations exceeding 500. parts per million, approximately double their preindustrial values by the year 2050. An increase of this magnitude is anticipated to result in inevitable increase in the average global temperature of between three- and Seven-degrees Fahrenheit will cause a number of world-changing catastrophes, such as the loss of the majority of the surviving glaciers, the melting of glaciers, the flooding of low-lying islands and coastal towns, and ice cap in the Arctic. The narrative doesn't end here; however, 70 percent of the earth's surface is covered by ocean[7]–[9].

There is an exchange when water and air come into touch. the gas from the ocean absorbs atmosphere, and gases that are dissolved in the water are let loose into the air. Whenever the two are equal, approximately equal amounts are being released and dissolved. Change the makeup of the atmosphere, as we have, and the exchange lopsided: more carbon dioxide is released into the ocean than is absorbed out. Thus, people continuously contribute CO2 to the atmosphere much as the waters the vents do, but on an international scale and from above. ThisThe oceans will take in 2.5 billion tonnes of carbon this year alone and it is anticipated that they will take in an additional 2.5 billion this year tons. Every American effectively emits seven pounds of carbon dioxide every day to the ocean. Due to the increased CO2 the oceans' surface waters' pH has decreased, going from a mean of around 8.2 to a mean of about 8.1.

The pH scale is logarithmic, like the Richter scale, thus even such a little. A highly significant real-world change is represented by a numerical difference. a decrease a value of.1 indicates that the seas are now 30% more acidic than they dated 1800. Assuming that people keep using fossil fuels, The Oceans will keep absorbing carbon dioxide and will develop into becoming more acidic. What is referred to be a business-as-usual Surface Ocean pH will reach 8.0 by the middle of this century under the emissions scenario.It will decrease to 7.8 by the end of the century. After that, theOcean acidity will increase by 150 percent from what it was at the beginning of theindustrial revolution Because of the CO2 vents' constant release,

the seas near Castello have changed. Aragonese provide a nearly accurate picture of what is to come for the more broadly, oceans. I'm doing this because I'm paddling around the island January, becoming number from the cold. Here, you'll be able to Swim through the waves of terror, I believe, even to drown. today's future. The wind has picked up by the time we return to Ischia's harbour. The deck is a mess of used air tanks, wet suits that are soaking, and chests full of supplies sampled data. Everything needs to be carried through the door after being unloaded up to the neighborhood marine biological station along winding streets occupies a rocky outcropping with a sea view. The facility was created by German scientist Anton Dohrn in the eighteenth century [10].

DISCUSSION

In 1874, Charles Darwin was brought to Dohrn. Darwin displays his shock at having learned that Dohrn is overworked through a mutual acquaintance. The creatures Buia and HallSpencer collected from the area of Castello Aragonese are installed in tanks in a subterranean laboratory and first seem inert to my inexperienced eye, it seemed to be lifeless. But after some time, they began to tentacles wriggling and searching for nourishment. The starfish is there missing a limb, some seaweed, a chunk of fairly rangy-looking coral urchins, that traverse their aquariums on a multitude of threadlike tube Each tube foot is hydraulically operated, stretching and retracting. There is a six-inch sea cucumber, which changes colour in reaction to water pressure which, regrettably, resembles a blood sausage or, much worse, a turd. The vents' damaging impact is obvious in the frigid lab.

Osilinus A typical Mediterranean snail called turbinatus has an alternating A snakeskin-like arrangement of black and white blotches. The tank's Osilinus turbinatus has no pattern, and its ridged exterior. The smooth, all-white layer has been made visible by the erosion of the shell. underneath. The limpet Patella caerulea has a form like a straw hat from China. Deep lesions on certain Patella caerulea shells allow their the putty-colored bodies of the owners are visible. They seem to have been used immersed in acid, which is kind of what they have done. We human beings invest a lot of work into creating it because it is so crucial. Hall-Spencer adds, I'm certain that the pH of our blood remains consistent. voice that may be heard above the sound of the water rushing. However, several of these lower creatures lack the physiology to do that. They recently they are forced to accept what is occurring outside, which causes them to go beyond their boundaries.

Hall-Spencer tells me about his first visit to the vents later on when we are eating pizza. He was working on an Italian film at the time, which was in the summer of 2002. The Urania is a research vessel. The Urania was sailing by on a steamy day. Ischia when the crew made the decision to anchor and go swimming. several of the Italian researchers who were aware of the vents brought Hall-Spencer to see just for fun with them. He delighted in the novelty of the encounter It's similar like taking a bath in champagne while swimming through the bubbles, but Beyond that, it made him pause. Marine scientists at the time were just starting to understand the risks brought on by acidification. Unsettling calculations had been made. exploratory research has been done and animals bred in labs. Hall-Spencer had an idea that the vents may be used for a new and more thorough kind of research. This one would involve several people species raised in tanks, yet hundreds of species live and reproduce in their.

Environment that is natural. The vents of Castello Aragonese create a pH gradient. East of the seas at the island's edge are mostly untouched. This area might be considered the modern-day Mediterranean. As you get nearer to the vents, the water becomes more acidic and its pH decreases. Hall-Spencer reasoned that life along this pH gradient would serve as a map of what awaits the waters of the planet. The equivalent of having access toa time-traveling

submersible.Hall-Spencer returned to Ischia after a two-year absence. He hadn't yet. He struggled to get collaborators since he didn't have financing for his research. his seriousness. He camped up on a ledge in the absence of funds for a motel room. and cliffs. He utilised old plastic water bottles to gather samples. It was rather Robinson Crusoe-like, he says. He eventually persuaded sufficient others, including Buia, that he was getting anywhere. Their initial goal was to create a thorough pH survey. level changes on the island. Then they conducted a census of the population. inside each of the several pH zones.

This required mounting metal frames. counting every mussel, barnacle, and limpet I found along the coast keeping hold of the pebbles. Additionally, it required prolonged periods of sitting. Counting passing fish when submerged. Hall-Spencer and his colleagues discovered something in the seas distant from the vents. A species group that is rather typical in the Mediterranean. These comprised: Agelas oroides, a sponge that resembles foam insulation a little bit, and Sarpa salpa, a common fish that, sometimes, gives people hallucinations; and A sea urchin with a lilac tint, Arbacia lixula. Living nearby was also Halimeda tuna, a green seaweed, and Amphiroa rigida, a spiky, pinkish seaweed a kind of seaweed that develops as a network of interconnected discs. The Only species big enough to be seen with the naked eye were counted.

This vent-free area is home to 69 different animal species, including 51 Plant species were counted. The quadrants that Hall-Spencer and his crew placed closer to the total they ended up with was much different, vents. the Balanus perforates a little, greyish barnacle that looks like a volcano. It is typical and prevalent from Wales to west Africa. In the region of pH 7.8, which Balanus perforatus, corresponding to the waters of the not too distant future'vanished. Blue-black mussel Mytilus galloprovincialis, a local species of theMediterranean has established itself in many regions of the world because to its adaptability. the globe as a threat. It was also absent. There was also no Corallina two varieties of stiff, reddish seaweed, elongata and Corallina officinalis; three types of coral, keel worms, including Pomatoceros triqueter, One-third of the species discovered in the vent-free zone were absent in the pH 7.8 zone, including many kinds of snails and Arca noae, a mollusc known as Noah's Ark. Sadly, the major turning moment, the time at which the ecology begins to collapse, with a mean pH of 7.8 as expected.

With his subdued British accent, Hall-Spencer informs me that it will occur by 2100. manner. So that's kind of worrying. Since the publication of Hall-Spencer's initial study on the vent system in 2008, The implications of acidity have attracted a lot of attention. Research initiatives conducted abroad with titles like BIOACID (Biological Ocean Acidification's Impacts) and EPOCA (the European Project on Ocean Acidification) have received funding, and thousands, if not millions, a number of trials have been conducted. These tests have been conducted undertaken on board ships, in labs, and in structures referred to as Using mesocosms, which let you change the environment on a little bit of the real ocean.

These tests have repeatedly shown the dangers presented. increased CO2. While it seems that many species may survive and even flourish in many others won't be able to survive in an acidified ocean. Several of the creatures have been shown to be sensitive, such as Pacific oysters and clownfish recognised from dinner tables and aquariums; others lack charm or delicious, but they are arguably more vital to marine ecosystems. Emiliania huxleyi, for instance, is a coccolithophore, a single-celled phytoplankton. Under a magnifying glass, it like some kind of bizarre handmade project: a football with buttons. At some periods of the year, it is so prevalent that it transforms large parts intoa milky white colour, and it serves as the foundation for many marine foods.chains. Pteropod Limacina helicina, sometimes known as the sea butterfly, compares to a flying snail. It is a vital food source that is found in the

Arctic. herring, salmon, and other species that are considerably bigger a whales. These two species seem to be particularly vulnerable to acidification: Emiliania huxleyi completely vanished in one mesocosm trial from environments with high CO2 levels Ulf Riebesell works at GEOMAR-Helmholtz as a biological oceanographer.

Kiel, Germany's Centre for Ocean Research, which has served as the large-scale investigations on ocean acidification, off the shores of Norway, Finland, andSvalbard. According to Riebesell, the groups that often do the best in Plankton in acidified water are very small less than two microns in size acrossthat they create their own little food chain. The number of them this so-called picoplankton uses more nutrients as they multiply, and bigger creatures are harmed. If you ask me to predict what will happen in the future, I believe the greatest indication we have is that there will be a decrease in Some highly tolerant organisms will increase biodiversity, Riebesell informed me become more numerous, yet variety will be lost in its entirety. This has happened occurred at each of these big global extinction periods. Sometimes referred to as global warming's ocean acidification, The irony is deliberate and acceptable as far as it goes equally evil twin.

Despite the record of major extinctions, changes in ocean chemistry appear to be a rather accurate prediction. Ocean acidification contributed to at least the end of the Permian and the end of the Triassic, two of the Big Five extinctions and it's possible that it had a significant role in a third event. There is convincing evidence that the oceans become more acidic during an extinction event. This took place 183 million years ago and is referred to as the Toarcian Turnover analogous evidence from the late Paleocene and the early Jurassic, 55When various types of aquatic life experienced a severe catastrophe million years ago, crisis. At Dob's Linn, Zalasiewicz had mentioned ocean acidification to me that is the very awful one that is approaching.

The book The Sea Around Us: Exploring the Environmental Significance of Earth's Oceans concludes by emphasising the importance of ocean stewardship and the enormous influence that oceans have on the planet's ecosystem. Oceans sustain life on Earth by controlling temperature, fostering biodiversity, and supplying essential resources for human cultures, according to study.The research has shown how closely linked the health of the ocean is to that of all other living things on Earth. Marine habitats, which are rich in biodiversity, are essential for carbon storage, nitrogen cycling, and climate control. However, overfishing, pollution, and climate change are only a few examples of human activities that pose serious risks to marine ecosystems and the benefits they provide.Neglecting the state of the seas will have far-reaching effects. Millions of people whose livelihoods rely on the oceans for food and money are adversely affected by the depletion of fish populations, the loss of coral reefs, and the buildup of plastic trash.

CONCLUSION

The research also emphasised how vulnerable coastal towns are to climate change-related severe weather events, storm surges, and increasing sea levels. It emphasises how urgent it is to mitigate the effects of climate change and establish adaptive measures to safeguard these vulnerable groups.The study promotes a comprehensive strategy for ocean management to protect the ecosystem. This entails putting into practise sustainable fishing methods, creating marine protected areas, minimising plastic waste, and fostering worldwide collaboration to solve issues like ocean acidification and marine conservation.Governments, businesses, and people all have responsibilities for ocean protection. The study has emphasised the significance of both governmental initiatives that place a high priority on environmental sustainability and private activities that lessen our ecological impact.The author of The Sea

Around Us: Exploring the Environmental Significance of Earth's Oceans concludes by emphasising how closely connected the destiny of the seas is to the health of the whole world. A healthy and affluent future for mankind depends on the health and resilience of marine ecosystems. This is not merely a matter of ecological need. We may strive towards a peaceful coexistence with the seas around us and ensure their richness lasts for future generations by recognising the importance of oceans in the Earth's ecology and implementing responsible practises.

REFERENCES:

[1] D. Zeller *et al.*, "Still catching attention: Sea Around Us reconstructed global catch data, their spatial expression and public accessibility," *Mar. Policy*, 2016, doi: 10.1016/j.marpol.2016.04.046.

[2] D. Grémillet, A. Ponchon, M. Paleczny, M. L. D. Palomares, V. Karpouzi, and D. Pauly, "Persisting Worldwide Seabird-Fishery Competition Despite Seabird Community Decline," *Curr. Biol.*, 2018, doi: 10.1016/j.cub.2018.10.051.

[3] Rachel L. Carson, "The Sea Around Us," *Phys. Today*, 1951, doi: 10.1063/1.3067318.

[4] Sea Around Us, "Sea Around Us | Fisheries, Ecosystems and Biodiversity," *Global catches of Black skipjack (Euthynnus lineatus) by Type*, 2016.

[5] D. Pauly, "The sea around us project: Documenting and communicating global fisheries impacts on marine ecosystems," *Ambio*. 2007. doi: 10.1579/0044-7447(2007)36[290:TSAUPD]2.0.CO;2.

[6] J. Madera, "The Birth of an Island: Rachel Carson's The Sea Around Us," *WSQ Women's Stud. Q.*, 2017, doi: 10.1353/wsq.2017.0026.

[7] D. Pauly and D. Zeller, "Comments on FAOs State of World Fisheries and Aquaculture (SOFIA 2016)," *Mar. Policy*, 2017, doi: 10.1016/j.marpol.2017.01.006.

[8] L. Boonzaier and D. Pauly, "Marine protection targets: An updated assessment of global progress," *ORYX*, 2016, doi: 10.1017/S0030605315000848.

[9] D. Pauly, "Having to science the hell out of it," *ICES Journal of Marine Science*. 2016. doi: 10.1093/icesjms/fsw045.

[10] P. J. B. Hart, "Global Atlas Of Marine Fisheries: A Critical Appraisal Of Catches And Ecosystem Impacts," *J. Fish Biol.*, 2017, doi: 10.1111/jfb.13501.

CHAPTER 8

CHEMICAL REACTIONS: EXPLORING THE IMPACT OF DROPPING ACID

Dr. SIDHARTHA SINGH, Assistant Professor
Department of Biotechnology, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

The extensive study document Dropping Acid Understanding the Impacts of Ocean Acidification explores the worrisome issue of ocean acidification and its far-reaching effects. The research looks at the main sources of carbon dioxide emissions, the scientific mechanisms behind ocean acidification, and the effects on marine ecosystems and biodiversity. The report highlights the need of tackling this important environmental problem right now by synthesizing recent research results and reviewing alternative mitigating techniques.A significant environmental problem, acid rain is brought on by the atmospheric deposition of acidic substances. It happens when atmospheric moisture reacts with emissions of sulphur dioxide (SO2) and nitrogen oxides (NOx) from human activities like burning fossil fuels and industrial processes, creating sulfuric and nitric acids. The purpose of this chapter is to give a general overview of acid rain, including its causes, effects on the environment, and potential solutions. Anthropogenic activities, which produce significant amounts of SO2 and NOx into the atmosphere, are the main cause of acid rain. In the presence of water vapour, these gases subsequently go through chemical changes that result in the creation of nitric and sulfuric acids. Numerous ecological elements, including aquatic and terrestrial ecosystems, as well as human health, are impacted by acid rain. Because acid rain lowers the pH of water bodies, it has a devastating impact on aquatic ecosystems, causing a loss in sensitive aquatic species and a reduction in biodiversity. Additionally, the issue is made worse by the discharge of harmful metals from soil and sediment as a result of acidification. On land, acid rain destroys soil structures, harms vegetation, and has a detrimental effect on the wellbeing of sensitive plants and forests.

KEYWORDS:

Acidification, Coral,Island,Ocean, Reef.

INTRODUCTION

One Tree Island is located at the edge of the Mediterranean Sea, half a globe away from Castello Aragonese. About fifty miles off the shore, near the southernmost point of the Great Barrier Reef an Australian. It has many trees, which shocked me when I first saw it. there, anticipatingperhaps cartoonishly a single hand rising out of light sand. It turned out that there was also no sand. the whole. The island is made up of tiny to large fragments of coral debris large boulders to marbles. Like the corals that are still alive that they once were, there are several variations of the debris pieces. Some are short and finger-shaped, while others have branches that resemble candelabras. Others look like antlers. or dinnerware or brain fragments. One Tree Island, it is thought, was constructed around four years ago, after a particularly fierce storm, a millennium ago. As described by a geologist who has investigated the area. You wouldn't have wanted to be there when it occurred, I told her. island is currently undergoingshape-shifting; a recent storm Cyclone Hamish, which passed over in

March 2009, built a ridge that extends along the eastern side of the island. With the exception of a small research station, One Tree would be considered desolate [1]–[3].

Everyone from a different, somewhat bigger island does, around twelve long distance. That island is referred to as Heron Island, which is likewise an error, since There are no herons at Heron. When we anchored, or actually there is no pier at One Tree; a loggerhead turtle was dragging itself out of the water onto the coast with water. She was about four feet long and had a noticeable welt. Her shell was covered in what seemed to be old barnacles. News on a mostly uninhabited island moves quickly, and eventually the whole human population Twelve individuals, including me, made up One Tree's population. watch. On sandy beaches, sea turtles often lay their eggs at night; this was on rough coral rubble in the middle of the day. Turtle attempted to dig. She flipped her back and dug a hole. She struggled hard and only managed a shallow trough. One of her flippers was bleeding at this time. She lifted herself up. attempted again farther along the coast, with same results.

She continued to work when I had to go to the hospital to get a safety lesson an hour and a half later, Russell Graham, the research station's manager. He advised me to stay away swimming when the tide was moving out so I may be swept off During my visit, I often heard the phrase to Fiji repeated.Despite the fact that there was considerable debate over whether the current wasWhether travelling away from Fiji or genuinely towards it, once I had taken this in further warningsthe blue-ringed octopus's bite is often lethal; the Stonefish stings are not poisonous, but they are so terrible that you will wish they were. I returned to check on the turtle's welfare. It seems that she had he got up and dove back into the ocean. There aren't many amenities at the One Tree Island Research Station. It includes. consisting of two temporary laboratories, two cottages, and an outhouse with a composting toilet. The cabins are positioned right on the debris, often with no floor, giving the impression that you are outside even if you are within. groups of researchers from throughout the globe make reservations at the station for stays that last a few weeks or months[4]–[6].

Someone must have done this once a consensus was reached that each team should post a record of its visit to the cabin walls. One magically created inscription reads: marker.Captain James Cook was the first European to see the Great Barrier Reef. Cook, James. Cook was sailing down the east coast of the continent in the spring of 1770. when his ship, the Endeavour, struck a part of the reef in Australia not coincidentally, around thirty miles southeast of Cooktown. The ship's cannons were included in the trash of anything disposable. The leaking Endeavour was able to go ashore where the crew worked on the ship's hull over the next two months. Cook was perplexed. he said was a wall of Coral Rock rising all most all around He knew that the unfathomable Ocean was rising perpendicularly. reef was biological in nature and formed in the sea by organisms but how, however, had it come to be thrown up on animals, he would later inquire. to such an elevation?

After sixty years, the subject of how coral reefs developed remained still unanswered. Later, Lyell began writing the Principles. Nevertheless, he had never Lyell was interested with reefs after seeing one and spent a portion of his two to speculate over their ancestry. Lyell's hypothesis: reefs grew from the edges of dormant submarine volcanoes he roughly wholesale from Johann Friedrich von, a Russian naturalist Eschscholtz. Actually, it was known as before Bikini Atoll became Bikini Atoll. Eschsholtz Atoll, which is less appealing. Darwin was in a better position to theorise about reefs when it was his time. of having actually been to some. The Beagle moored off in November 1835. Tahiti. Darwin scaled one of the island's highest summits and he could see the nearby island of Moorea from there. He Moorea seen, was surrounded by a reef much like a framed etching with a mat[7]–[9].

Darwin said in his journal, I am glad that we have visited these islands, coral reefs rank high among the wonderful objects in the ocean, according to a journal. He imagined time as he turned to look at Moorea and the reef that surrounded it. moving ahead; Moorea's reef would protect the island if it were to go turn into an atoll. Upon his return to London, Darwin revealed his Despite being pleased, Lyell anticipated opposition when discussing subsidence hypothesis. Do not deceive yourself into thinking you will be taken seriously before you have made progress. I'm bald, so don't, he advised. Actually, the Darwinian theory dispute, which was the focus of his 1842 book The Coral reef structure and distribution, which persisted until the 1950s, once the U.S. Navy came to the Marshall Islands with the intention of vaporizing certain of them. The Navy performed a practise before the H-bomb testing, a group of cores in the Enewetak atoll.

The broad lines at least of his hypothesis were supported by these cores. Amazingly correct Coral reefs were included among the wonderful objects in Darwin's description of them of the globe is still relevant today. The more that has been discovered, in factThe more you learn about reefs, the more amazing they seem. Reefs are paradoxical organisms'Obdurate barriers capable of damaging ships, built by microscopic gelatinouscreatures. They combine elements of the animal, vegetable, and mineral kingdoms. bursting with life but yet being mostly lifeless. In the same way as sea urchins, starfish, clams, oysters, and barnacles, Corals that form reefs have perfected the art of calcification. How distinct the fact that they collaborate with other calcifiers rather than operating alone sets Corals participate in enormous processes to, example, create a shell or some calcitic plates societal construction projects that span many generations. Each A polyp, an unpleasant term for an individual who contributes to a colony, exoskeleton[10], [11].

DISCUSSION

As many as a trillion polyps may be found on a reef. a hundred distinct species are all focusing on this same fundamental goal. task. The outcome is another if enough time and the proper circumstances are given a living structure, contradiction. The length of the Great Barrier Reef, intermittently for more than 1500 kilometers, and in some locations,it has a thickness of 500 feet.

The Giza Pyramids are enormous compared to reefs block toys. The way corals alter the world: via massive building initiatives spanning many generations could be compared to how people do, but with one important distinction. Rather than driving out other species, Corals hold them up. Numerous thousands, if not millions, of species coral reefs have developed to depend on them, either directly for food or protection, or indirectly, to prey on animals that come for shelter or nourishment. This cooperative project has been ongoing for many geologic epochs. These days, scientists predict that it won't survive the anthropocene. It is Reefs are most likely to be the first significant ecosystem in the modern period to a group of British experts has said that species might become ecologically extinct. it.

While some give reefs till the year 2099, some give them even less time than that. A study by the former One Tree executive published in Nature Ove Hoegh-Guldberg of Island Research Station estimated that if current. If current trends continue, Great Barrier Reef tourists will reach their peak in 2050 will encounter rapidly eroding rubble banks when they arrive.I almost came to One Tree by mistake. My first strategy had been to remain on Heron Island, which has a somewhat bigger research station and likewise a posh resort. I intended to witness the yearly coral bloom on Heron. observe what had been told to me in several Skype conversations As a groundbreaking experiment on ocean acidification, conversations. University of Queensland researchers were developing an sophisticated Plexiglas mesocosm

that they would be able to control CO2 levels on a section of reef, while also allowing the many organisms that rely on the reef to enter and exit the water. By altering the pH of the measuring the condition of the corals using a mesocosm, they were in order to make forecasts regarding the reef as a whole. I got there at Heron arrived in time to see the spawning; more on this later; nonetheless, the experiment was well behind schedule, and the mesocosm was broken.

All that could be seen was a collection of rocks rather than the reef of the future. In the lab, tense graduate students crouched over soldering irons. I was contemplating my next move when I learned about another situation experiment conducted at One University on corals and ocean acidification Tree, which is small in comparison to the Great Barrier Reef, is located close to the corner. There is no regular transit to One Tree three days later, so I have a boat over there. One Tree's team leader was a climatologist by the name of Caldeira, Ken. Caldeira, a Stanford-based researcher, is often attributed with He developed an interest in the concept after coining the phrase ocean acidification. The department was curious about the effects of removing carbon dioxide from smokestacks and putting it underwater through injection. There was virtually little modelling work at that time research had been conducted on how carbon emissions affected the seas.

Caldeiracalculated the pH shift that would occur in the ocean as a consequence of the results of a deep-sea injection were compared to those of the present pumping CO2 practise releasing it into the air and enabling it to be surface waters absorb. According to estimates on the effects of standard injection the atmospheric releases were really unexpected. Caldeira released the first chapter of the subheading The Coming Centuries May See More in his article more than the last 300 million years in ocean acidification. Under the status quo, things towards the middle of the 20th century are looking pretty Grim, he said to me after I had reached One Tree for a few hours. It was us observing the sorrowful blue while seated at a dilapidated picnic table inside the Coral Sea. A huge and noisy tern population was present on the island. shrieking in the distance. I mean, they're looking, Caldeira said after pausing. Dark already. Caldeira, a man in his mid-fifties with brown hair that is curling and a boyish grin, and a rising tone of voice that often rises at the conclusion of sentences

Even though he isn't, it appears like he is asking a question. Prior to entering he was a software engineer on Wall Street while doing research. among his He created a website for the New York Stock Exchange as one of his customers. Insider trading detection software. The programme performed as intended was anticipated to, but over time Caldeira began to think that the NYSE was unwilling to pursue capturing insider traders and chose instead to alter your occupation. Unlike most atmospheric researchers, who concentrate on one specific at any one time, Caldeira is engaged with four or more aspects of the system diverse projects, five. He enjoys calculations of a certain kind provoking or unexpected character; he once estimated that, for instance removing and replacing with grasses all of the world's forests would have a somewhat cooling impact. Grasslands have lighter-colored soil. less sunlight than trees, according to other estimations of his. the rate of temperature change at the moment, plants and

Animals would have to move thirty feet every day towards the poles in order to migrate. When fossil fuels are burned, a molecule of CO2 is produced. During the course of its a hundred thousand times more heat over their lives in the atmosphere. than was used in its creation. The tides were the center of Caldeira and his team's existence at One Tree. An hour before to and then immediately after the first low tide of the day, Water samples were to be taken out at DK-13, which was so termed because the Donald Kinsey, an Australian scholar who created the website, had labelled with his initials on it. A little over a day later, the

procedure would from one low tide to the next, the process should be repeated. The investigation was slow technology as opposed to high technology; the goal was to assess various Kinsey's measurements of the water's characteristics from the 1970s, and then compare the two sets of data to attempt to figure out how the reef's calcification rates have altered throughout the years. In during the day, one person might go to DK-13. dimly lit, in the rule stated that you should not shout since no one can hear you scream,

Low tide occurred at 8:53 PM on my first evening on One Tree. In Caldeira I offered to accompany him on the post-low-tide expedition. At around nine o'clock, we picked up six sample bottles, two of flashlights, a portable GPS device, and set off. The distance to DK-13 from the research station was around one mile. The path that had been entered into the GPS device led around the Over a slippery area of debris that had been the islands southernmost. It then deviated out into the reef and was known as the algal highway.Corals like the sun but cannot endure prolonged exposure to the air. prefer to spread out as they reach the height of the sea during low tide laterally. This results in a reef area that is roughly flat, like a plateau a set of tables that can be traversed by a child after schoolfrom one workstation to the next. One Tree's reef flat has a fragile and uneven surface. It was brownish and referred to as the pie crust at the research site. Sinister crackles underfoot. The warning from Caldeira was that if I fell through, it would not only be harmful to the reef but also to my shins. I thought of another I had observed written on the research station's wall.

A Pie Crust

In addition to being warm, the night was completely dark outside of our flashlight's beams. The reef's remarkable life was visible even in the dark. Several loggerhead turtles were seen waiting for low tide as seemed like they were bored. Bright blue starfish were discovered by us, and In shallow pools, leopard sharks are stuck, while reddish octopuses are working. It's preferable to disappear into the reef. We had to cross a huge obstacle every few feet. Clam had painted lips that gave the impression of leering. The enormous clams' mantles are covered with a variety of symbiotic algae. Sea cucumbers were all over the beach between the coral stones which, despite their name, are marine creatures' closest cousins urchins. The sea cucumbers in the Great Barrier Reef are not the size of bolster cushions instead of cucumbers. To satisfy my curiosity, I chose one up. It was inky black and nearly two feet long. It had a slime-covered feeling velvet

CONCLUSION

Understanding the Impacts of Ocean Acidification concludes by emphasising the seriousness of this rapidly spreading environmental crisis. Research has shown that the chemistry of the world's seas is being considerably changed by the rise in carbon dioxide emissions from human activities, mainly the burning of fossil fuels and deforestation. The effects of ocean acidification are extensive and severe, especially for marine animals whose shells and skeletons are made of calcium carbonate. The study has shown that delicate species, including corals, shellfish, and certain phytoplankton, have a difficult time preserving their critical structures in more acidic environments. The study has also shown how ocean acidification might have a rippling impact on all marine ecosystems. Fisheries and coastal economies that depend on healthy marine ecosystems may be harmed by imbalances in food chains caused by fluctuations in the numbers of important species.

The article has also underlined that there is hope via collaborative action and mitigation initiatives, notwithstanding how serious the problem is. Ocean acidification may be slowed down by carbon dioxide emission reductions and the adoption of sustainable practises. In addition, promoting studies on species' adaptability and strong marine ecosystems will help

protect marine life in the face of shifting ocean chemistry. Governments, businesses, and people are all responsible for combating ocean acidification. The study urges legislative changes that prioritise lowering greenhouse gas emissions and advancing renewable energy sources. Furthermore, in order to spur international collaboration and commitment in the face of this urgent environmental crisis, public awareness and advocacy are essential.Dropping Acid: Understanding the Impacts of Ocean Acidification concludes with issuing a call to action for swift and coordinated response. Inaction has serious ramifications for human civilizations that depend on the seas for food and livelihoods, as well as for marine ecosystems, the report emphasises. We can work together to preserve the health and variety of our oceans, guaranteeing a more sustainable and resilient future for everyone, by understanding the seriousness of ocean acidification and adopting sustainable practises.

REFERENCES:

[1] B. K. Rubin and D. J. Thornton, "Dropping acid: Why is cystic fibrosis mucus abnormal?," *European Respiratory Journal*. 2018. doi: 10.1183/13993003.02057-2018.

[2] G. B. Pier, "Dropping acid to help cystic fibrosis," *Nature Medicine*. 2008. doi: 10.1038/nm0408-367.

[3] L. M. J. Sprakel and B. Schuur, "Solvent developments for liquid-liquid extraction of carboxylic acids in perspective," *Separation and Purification Technology*. 2019. doi: 10.1016/j.seppur.2018.10.023.

[4] S. M. Bryant and S. E. Aks, "Dropping acid at school: Hydrochloric acid exposures in chemistry class," *Clinical Toxicology*. 2012. doi: 10.3109/15563650.2012.675437.

[5] T. Knight, P. Smith, V. Soutter, E. Oswald, and C. Venter, "Infants and toddlers are dropping acid: Do commercial infant and toddler foods cause epithelial injury and predispose to the development of food allergy?," *Allergy Eur. J. Allergy Clin. Immunol.*, 2020.

[6] J. H. Park *et al.*, "New hydroxy fatty acids from Bombyx mori droppings," *Chem. Nat. Compd.*, 2014, doi: 10.1007/s10600-014-1087-5.

[7] W. Widiyastuti, M. F. Rois, H. Setyawan, S. Machmudah, and D. Anggoro, "Carbonization of lignin extracted from liquid waste of coconut coir delignification," *Indones. J. Chem.*, 2020, doi: 10.22146/ijc.46484.

[8] H. Chen, Y. Gao, Y. Liu, and H. Luo, "Coprecipitation synthesis and thermal conductivity of La2Zr2O7," *J. Alloys Compd.*, 2009, doi: 10.1016/j.jallcom.2009.02.081.

[9] K. Sirivibulkovit, S. Nouanthavong, and Y. Sameenoi, "Paper-based DPPH assay for antioxidant activity analysis," *Anal. Sci.*, 2018, doi: 10.2116/analsci.18P014.

[10] S. Patil, S. Sawant, K. Hauff, and G. Hampp, "Validated Postbiotic Screening Confirms Presence of Physiologically-Active Metabolites, Such as Short-Chain Fatty Acids, Amino Acids and Vitamins in Hylak® Forte," *Probiotics Antimicrob. Proteins*, 2019, doi: 10.1007/s12602-018-9497-5.

[11] U. T. Yilmaz, F. Ergun, and H. Yilmaz, "Determination of the food dye carmine in milk and candy products by differential pulse polarography," *J. Food Drug Anal.*, 2014, doi: 10.1016/j.jfda.2013.12.002.

CHAPTER 9

SEEING THE BIGGER PICTURE: FOREST AND THE TREES

Dr. Salman Khan, Assistant Professor
Department of Zoology, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

The metaphorical idea of The Forest and the Trees illustrates the complex interrelationships between the small-scale systems of individual elements the trees and the forest as a whole. The significance of this similarity is examined in this chapter in terms of ecology, sociology, and personal development. It explores the ramifications of realizing how the micro and macro levels interact, emphasising the necessity for equilibrium and perspective when navigating intricate systems.One of every nine bird species on the planet is present in your line of vision, Silman informed me. We have almost a thousand different species of trees just in our plots, by ourselves.

KEYWORDS:

Forests,Silman, Species, Trees, Tropics.

INTRODUCTION

Trees are beautiful, Miles Silman said. They are absolutely lovely. It's true that kids require a little more gratitude. When you enter a forest, the first thing you may think is, that’s a big tree, or That's a tall tree, but when you start to consider the tree's life history and the processes involved in getting to that location, it's incredibly interesting. Similar to wine, it gets more interesting if you learn to comprehend it. We were on top of a twelve-thousand-foot-high mountain in eastern Peru, at the foot of the Andes, where there were actually no trees but only scrub and, oddly enough, a dozen or so cows looking at us suspiciously. The temperature was dropping as the sun went down, but the scenery was spectacular in the orange glow of dusk. The Alto Madre de Dios River, which empties into the Beni River, which empties into the Madeira River, which empties into the Amazon, was located to the east. Man, National Park, one of the greatest hot spots for biodiversity in the world, stretched out in front of us[1]–[3].

One of every nine bird species on the planet is present in your line of vision, Silman informed me. We have almost a thousand different species of trees just in our plots, by ourselves.After leaving the city of Cuzco that morning, Silman, myself, and a few of Silman's graduate students from Peru had just reached the mountaintop. Although we had only travelled a few miles as seen from the air, the excursion had required a full day of driving on winding dirt roads. The roads wound through fields perched at odd angles, mud-brick settlements, and women wearing bright skirts and brown felt hats carrying infants in slings on their backs. We had stopped in the biggest town for lunch and to buy supplies for a four-day walk. These contained a shopping bag's worth of coca leaves that Silman had purchased for the equivalent of around two dollars, along with bread and cheese[3]–[5].

On the summit of the mountain, Silman informed me that coca vendors would frequently use the trail we would use to descend the following morning. Since the time of the conquistadors, the trail had been used by the cocaleros to transport the leaves from the valleys where they are cultivated to high Andean settlements of the type we had just passed.Although he also goes by the titles of tropical ecologist, community ecologist, or conservation biologist,

Silman, a professor at Wake Forest University, refers to himself as a forest ecologist. He began his work by considering the structure of forest communities and whether or not they often exhibit long-term stability. He then naturally turned to look at how the tropical climate has changed in the past and how it is expected to change in the future as a result of this. What he discovered motivated him to create the collection of tree plots that we are about to see. There are seventeen Silman plots in all, and each one is situated at a different height, resulting in a varied average annual temperature.

This implies that each plot represents a portion of a fundamentally distinct forest community in the massively diversified world of Man.The plots of Silman are situated along a ridge. The highest height and lowest average yearly temperature are found in Plot 1, which is located at the top of the ridge.There are good reasons why global warming is mostly portrayed in the public consciousness as a threat to cold-loving organisms. The poles will change as the planet heats. at the Arctic, the area covered by perennial sea ice is just half of what it was thirty years ago, and it might not even exist at that time. Any animal that depends on the ice, like ringed seals or polar bears, will undoubtedly struggle as it disappears.But the tropics will be affected by global warming just as much, if not more, than other regions, according to Silman. The causes of this are a little more convoluted, but they begin with the fact that most species actually dwell in the tropics[6]–[8].

On a beautiful spring day, you are standing at the North Pole. There is now still plenty of ice at the pole, so falling through is not a concern. You begin to strollor, better yet, to ski. You can choose among 360 meridians, but there is only one direction you can move in, and that is south. If you're from the Berkshires and are travelling to the Andes, perhaps you'll decide to follow the 73rd meridian west. You continue to ski until you ultimately arrive at Ellesmere Island, roughly 500 miles from the pole. Since you are traversing the Arctic Ocean, it stands to reason that you will not have seen a single tree or other type of land plant throughout this entire time. You won't see any trees on Ellesmere, at least not any that can be identified as such. The Arctic willow, which only reaches your ankle, is the only woody plant that thrives on the island. According to the author Barry Lopez, if you roam around the Arctic for a while, you soon realize that you are standing on top of a forest[9], [10].

You pass the Nares Strait, which is now trickier to navigate around, but we'll set that aside, continue south, travel around the westernmost point of Greenland, cross Baffin Bay, and arrive at Baffin Island. Nothing really counts as a tree on Baffin either, however there are various varieties of willow that grow in tangles close to the ground. You finally arrive at the Ungava Peninsula in northern Quebec, having travelled nearly 2000 kilometers so far. Even though you are currently north of the treelined, if you continue going for another 250 miles or more, you will eventually come to the edge of the boreal forest. A fifth of the world's remaining intact forest is found in Canada's vast boreal forest, which covers about a billion acres. However, the boreal forest has little diversity.

There are just roughly twenty species of trees throughout Canada's billion acres, including the black spruce, white birch, and balsam fir.The variety of trees increases gradually as soon as you reach the US. The Eastern Deciduous Forest, which formerly covered about half of the nation, can be found in Vermont. The majority of these patches are second-growth. Massachusetts has about fifty native tree species, while Vermont has about fifty. More than 200 species can be found in North Carolina, which is a little to the west of your itinerary.Although the seventy-third meridian completely ignores Central America, it's important to note that the tiny nation of Belize, which is approximately the size of New Jersey, has 700 native tree species.

DISCUSSION

The seventy-third meridian passes through Colombia, where it crosses the equator, then cutting across portions of Venezuela, Peru, and Brazil before returning to Peru. It goes by Silman's tree plots to the west at a latitude of roughly thirteen degrees south. The diversity in his plots, which cover an area roughly equivalent to Manhattan's Fort Tryon Park, is astounding. There are 1,000 tree species there, which is nearly fifty times more than there are in the entire boreal forest of Canada.And what holds true for trees also applies to nearly any other group you can think of, with the exception of aphids, which is curiously enough. The variety of life is typically most abundant at low latitudes and least abundant at the poles. The German naturalist Alexander von Humboldt first noticed this pattern, known as the latitudinal diversity gradient, or LDG, when he was astounded by the biological splendours of the tropics, which provide a spectacle as varied as the azure vault of the heavens.

After returning from South America in 1804, Humboldt noted that the verdant carpet which a luxuriant Flora spreads over the surface of the earth is not woven equally in all parts. From the poles to the equator, organic development and abundance of vitality gradually increase. Although more than thirty explanations have been put up to explain the phenomena, it is still unclear why this should be the case more than two centuries later.According to one view, the tropics have a higher diversity of species because their evolutionary timescale is faster. At lower latitudes, organisms can produce more generations, much as farmers can increase their annual yields. The likelihood of genetic mutations increases with the number of generations. New species are more likely to arise when the likelihood of mutations is higher. According to a slightly dissimilar but related idea, greater temperatures by themselves promote higher rates of mutation.

The idea for the existence of more species in the tropics is advanced by a different theory. This argument says that the importance of the tropics lies in their generally constant temperatures. As a result, tropical species typically have limited thermal tolerances, and even minor climatic variations, such as those brought on by hills or valleys, might act as insurmountable obstacles. The title of a well-known study on this topic is Why Mountain Passes Are Higher in the Tropics.Populations can thus more easily become isolated, which leads to speciation.History is the focus of yet another theory. The most important aspect of the tropics, according to this perspective, is their age. Since many millions of years ago, long before there was an Amazon, the Amazon jungle has existed in some form. As a result, diversity has had plenty of time to accumulate in the tropics. In comparison, practically the entire country of Canada was covered in ice that was a mile thick as recently as twenty thousand years ago.

As was much of New England, every species of tree that is presently found in Nova Scotia, Ontario, Vermont, or New Hampshire is a migrant that has just recently within the last few thousand years arrived. Alfred Russel Wallace, Darwin's adversary or, if you prefer, the codiscoverer, first proposed the diversity as a function of time theory. Wallace noted that while evolution has had a fair chance in tropical areas, it has had countless difficulties thrown in its way in glaciated areas.We all wriggled out of our sleeping bags early the next morning to catch the dawn. Clouds from the Amazon basin had swept in overnight, and we saw them from above as they first turned pink and then fiery orange. We gathered our belongings in the frigid dawn and started down the route. Once we were down in the cloud forest, Silman said, Pick out a leaf with an interesting shape. You'll only be able to view it for a few hundred metres before it vanishes. I'm done now. The tree's whole range is that.

Silman hacked at the bush with a two-foot-long machete he was carrying. He waved it occasionally to draw attention to something intriguing: a cluster of small white orchids with rice-grain-sized flowers; a member of the blueberry family with bright red berries; and a parasitic shrub with orange blossoms. William Farfan Rios, a graduate student of Silman's, gave me a leaf the size of a dinner plate.This is a new species, he declared. Silman and his students have discovered thirty new tree species along the trail. This grove of discoveries alone represents twice as many species as there are in the Canadian boreal forest.And there are another 300 species that haven't been formally classified but are thought to be novel. Additionally, they have found a completely new genus.

Silman said, that's not like finding another kind of oak or another sort of hickory. It's similar to discovering oak or hickory, A specialist at the University of California-Davis had received leaves from trees in the genus, but he passed away before determining where to insert the new branch on the taxonomic tree.The trail was muddy and slippery even though it was the Andes' winter and the height of the dry season. We were walking along at eye level since it had carved a deep trench through the mountainside. At various locations, trees had spread across the channel's top, turning it into a tunnel. The first tunnel we encountered was gloomy, dark, and filled with tiny rootlets. Later tunnels were longer and darker, requiring a headlamp to be used even during the day. I frequently had the impression that I was in a really bleak fairy tale.

Although Plot 1 was at an elevation of 11,320 feet, we didn't stop there. Silman was happy to learn that Plot 2, elevation 10,500 feet, had lately been ravaged by a landslip because he was curious to see what kinds of trees might recolonize it.The woodland grew denser as we descended further. The trees were more like botanical gardens, covered in ferns, orchids, bromeliads, and lianas. They weren't simply treeing though. There were places where the vegetation was so dense that soil mats had grown above the earth and spawned their own plants, creating forests in the air. The fight for resources was certainly severe, with practically every accessible nook and cranny taken up, and it almost appeared conceivable to observe natural selection in operation, daily and hourly examining every variation, even the slightest. An further argument explaining the diversity of the tropics is that increased competition has forced species to become more specialised, allowing for greater coexistence of specialists in the same amount of habitat.

Although I could occasionally hear birds singing, I had trouble seeing them because of the trees.At a height of 9,680 feet, close to Plot 3, Silman took out the shopping bag containing the coca leaves. A bag of apples, an orange bag, a bird book with 700 pages, a plant book with 900 pages, an iPad, bottles of benzene, a can of spray paint, a wheel of cheese, and a bottle of rum were among the hefty items he and his students were hauling. Coca made a heavy bag feel lighter, according to Silman. In addition, it helps with aches and pains, hunger, and altitude sickness. Other than my own gear, I had not been given much to carry, but anything that would make my load lighter seemed worthwhile. I grabbed a few leaves and a dash of baking soda. For coca to exert its medicinal effects, baking soda or some other alkaline material is required. The leaves tasted like old books and were leathery. My pains soon subsided as my lips started to go numb. A couple of hours later, I returned for more. I've yearned for the shopping bag a lot since then.

We arrived to a small, muddy area in the early afternoon, where I was told we would spend the night. The boundary of Plot 4 was here, at an altitude of 8,860 feet. Before, Silman and his students frequently slept there, sometimes for weeks on end. The area was covered with pulled-down and gnawed-on bromeliads. These were the remains of a spectacled bear, according to Silman. The only remaining bear in South America is the spectacled bear,

sometimes referred to as the Andean bear. Its eyes are beige and it is either black or dark brown. It eats mostly plants. ns. When I learned that bears exist in the Andes, I couldn't help but think of Paddington, who had just arrived in London from deepest, darkest Peru.

The seventeen tree plots owned by Silman are each two and a half acres in size and are positioned along a ridge like buttons on a cloak. They extend all the way from the ridge's summit to the Amazon basin, which is almost at sea level. Every single tree in the plots with a diameter of over four inches has been marked with tags by someoneSilman or one of his doctoral students.

Those trees have been measured, assigned a number, and their species identified. Sixty different species of trees make up the 777 trees taller than four inches in Plot 4. The plots were going to be reexamined, a task that Silman and his pupils were preparing for. Any trees that had appeared or perished after the previous count were to be added to or subtracted from the total of all previously labelled trees. There were protracted, Talmudic arguments about the precise format of the recess that were held in both English and Spanish. One of the few I could follow was one that focused on asymmetry. Because a tree trunk is not completely circular, the diameter you measure will vary based on how you hold the callipers. It was ultimately determined that the callipers should be positioned so that their fixed jaw was on a red dot that was painted on each tree.

Each of Silman's plots has a varied average annual temperature due to the variations in height. For instance, the average temperature in Plot 4 is 53 degrees. It is fifty-one degrees in Plot 3, which is roughly eight hundred feet higher, and fifty-six degrees in Plot 5, which is roughly eight hundred feet lower. These temperature differences result in a high rate of turnover because tropical species often have narrow thermal ranges; hence, trees that are numerous in one plot may be completely absent from the next one down or up.Silman informed me that some of the dominants had the most restricted altitude ranges. This implies that their weaknesses outside of this range are what prevent them from being as effective competitors. Ninety percent of the tree species in Plot 4, for instance, are distinct from those in Plot 1, which is only slightly higherby roughly 250 feet.

In 2003, Silman originally mapped out the plots. His plan was to return often, ten years at a time, to observe what transpired. How will trees react to a changing climate? The prospect that the trees in each zone might begin to slope upward, or the Birnam Wood scenario, was one. Trees can't truly move, of course, but they can do the next best thing by dispersing seeds that develop into new trees. According to this scenario, species that are currently found in Plot 4 would start appearing higher upslope in Plot 3, those from Plot 3 would appear in Plot 2, and so on. In 2007, Silman and his students finished the first recensus. Silman viewed the endeavour as a long-term undertaking and did not anticipate that so much would be of interest after only four years. Kenneth Feeley, one of his postdocs, insisted on going through all the data, though. According to Feeley's research, the forest was measurably already moving.

There are other methods for calculating migration rates, such as counting the number of trees or measuring their mass. By genus, Feeley arranged the trees. In general, he discovered that the average genus was moving up the mountain at a rate of eight feet per year due to global warming.But he also discovered that the average concealed a startling variety of response. diverse trees were acting in drastically diverse ways, much like cliques of children during playtime.

Consider trees from the genus Schefflera as an illustration. In the same manner that your fingers are organised around your palm, Schefflera, a member of the ginseng family, has

palmately complex leaves that are grouped around a central point. One of the group's members, the Taiwanese Schefflera arboricola, sometimes known as the dwarf umbrella tree, is frequently grown as a houseplant. Feeley discovered that trees in Schefflera were essentially hyperactive, climbing the ridge at an astounding rate of almost 100 feet per year.

CONCLUSION

The metaphor of The Forest and the Trees is a potent reminder of the interdependence of all life and the significance of both the individual and the group in influencing the world we live in. Ecology teaches us that managing the environment sustainably requires an understanding of the delicate balance that exists between different species and the habitats they occupy. Similar to this, for sociology to advance concord and advancement, it is crucial to comprehend how individual choices and activities affect larger societal structures.

The metaphor in the Forest and the Trees encourages contemplation and self-reflection on a personal level. It serves as a gentle reminder for us to maintain a healthy balance between our personal objectives and duties within various social networks and communities. We develop into more responsible and compassionate people when we are aware of how our activities affect the bigger picture of life. As each tree adds to the beauty of the forest, the idea also teaches us to appreciate the beauty of diversity and complexity. Accepting diversity both in the natural world and in human civilization encourages innovation and resilience. To sum up, The Forest and the Trees is a complex metaphor that encourages us to think about where we fit into the greater scheme of things. It encourages a holistic approach to problem-solving and decision-making by highlighting the significance of comprehending the connections between specific components and the wider systems of which they are a part. We can create a world that is more sustainable, harmonious, and compassionate for both current and future generations if we understand the value of every tree in the forest.

REFERENCES:

[1] E. Terhonen, K. Blumenstein, A. Kovalchuk, and F. O. Asiegbu, “Forest tree microbiomes and associated fungal endophytes: Functional roles and impact on forest health,” *Forests*. 2019. doi: 10.3390/f10010042.

[2] S. Lee, J. C. Kim, H. S. Jung, M. J. Lee, and S. Lee, “Spatial prediction of flood susceptibility using random-forest and boosted-tree models in Seoul metropolitan city, Korea,” *Geomatics, Nat. Hazards Risk*, 2017, doi: 10.1080/19475705.2017.1308971.

[3] A. Altamirano *et al.*, “Natural forests loss and tree plantations: Large-scale tree cover loss differentiation in a threatened biodiversity hotspot,” *Environ. Res. Lett.*, 2019, doi: 10.1088/1748-9326/abca64.

[4] A. Chanoca, L. de Vries, and W. Boerjan, “Lignin Engineering in Forest Trees,” *Frontiers in Plant Science*. 2019. doi: 10.3389/fpls.2019.00912.

[5] A. Polle, S. L. Chen, C. Eckert, and A. Harfouche, “Engineering drought resistance in forest trees,” *Frontiers in Plant Science*. 2019. doi: 10.3389/fpls.2018.01875.

[6] A. Vuidot, Y. Paillet, F. Archaux, and F. Gosselin, “Influence of tree characteristics and forest management on tree microhabitats,” *Biol. Conserv.*, 2011, doi: 10.1016/j.biocon.2010.09.030.

[7] T. M. Leslie-Mazwi and J. A. Hirsch, “The forest and the trees,” *American Journal of Neuroradiology*. 2020. doi: 10.3174/ajnr.A6864.

[8] S. Naidoo, B. Slippers, J. M. Plett, D. Coles, and C. N. Oates, "The road to resistance in forest trees," *Frontiers in Plant Science*. 2019. doi: 10.3389/fpls.2019.00273.

[9] C. Senf, J. Müller, and R. Seidl, "Post-disturbance recovery of forest cover and tree height differ with management in Central Europe," *Landsc. Ecol.*, 2019, doi: 10.1007/s10980-019-00921-9.

[10] N. B. Salazar, "On imagination and imaginaries, mobility and immobility: Seeing the forest for the trees," *Culture and Psychology*. 2020. doi: 10.1177/1354067X20936927.

CHAPTER 10

IN THE FOOTSTEPS OF NANABOZHO: BECOMING INDIGENOUS TO PLACE

Dr. Sangeeta Sharma, Associate Professor
Department of Zoology, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

It is based on the teachings of Nanabozho, a significant character in indigenous oral traditions. This chapter explores the close ties that exist between indigenous cultures and their ancestral homelands, highlighting the significance of environmental awareness, respect, and care. The narrative demonstrates the transformational potential of having a strong sense of belonging and stewardship to the land, providing insightful advice for creating sustainable and peaceful interactions between people and nature.

KEYWORDS:

Indigenous, Nanabozho, People, Place, Time.

INTRODUCTION

Land is shrouded in fog. I am reminded of the precarious nature of my position on this tiny island by this rock in the semi-darkness and the tremendous roar of the ocean. I nearly feel Skywoman's feet on these chilly, damp rocks instead of mine; before she constructed our home, Skywoman was alone on a small piece of land in a chilly, dark sea. When she plummeted from Skyworld, Turtle Island served as both her Ellis Island and Plymouth Rock. The Mother of the People first came from another country.I'm new to this shore in the westernmost point of the continent, and I'm new to the way the land changes with the tides and the amount of fog here. No one here knows my name, and neither do I. Without this interchange of the most basic acknowledgment, I feel as though I could vanish with the fog[1], [2].

It is believed that before placing Original Man on Turtle Island, the Creator gathered the four sacred elements and breathed life into them to give them form. First Man was the final creation and was given the name Nanabozho. In order for the other people to know who was approaching, the Creator yelled out the name to the four directions. Part man, part manido, Nanabozho is a strong spirit being that personifies life forces. He is a cultural icon of the Anishinaabe people and a fantastic example of what it means to be a good human. Both in Nanabozho's shape as Original Man and in our own, we humans are the planet's newest inhabitants, the children who are still figuring things out[3]–[5].

I can picture how things could have been for him first, when no one knew him and he was unfamiliar with them. At first, I felt alone in this gloomy, wet forest situated at the shore of the ocean, but I soon sought out an elder, my Sitka Spruce grandmother, whose lap could fit several grandkids. I greeted her, gave her my name, and explained my purpose for visiting. I gave her some tobacco from my pouch and asked if I may spend some time in her village.There was a spot between her roots where she asked me to sit down. The forest is towered over by her canopy, and her flowing foliage is continuously chatting with her neighbours. I'm confident that she will eventually spread my name and the news.

Nanabozho was born into a fully populated planet with plants, animals, wind, and water, but he was unaware of his parents or his beginnings. He, too, was an immigrant. The world existed before him, in perfect harmony and balance, with each individual fulfilling their role in the Creation. He recognised, unlike some others, that this wasn't the New World, but rather a place that had existed for a long time before him.The trees are so old that my lifetime is only as long as a birdsong in comparison to theirs; the ground where I sit with Sitka Grandmother is thick with needles and soft from generations of humus. I believe that Nanabozho moved as I do when I'm in amazement and trip over myself while gazing up into the woods.Eddie Benton-Banai, an Anishinaabe elder, skillfully retells the tale of Nanabozho's first creation, to stroll across the world that Skywoman had danced into existence. He was told to walk in a way that each step is a greeting to Mother Earth, but he wasn't really clear what that meant. Fortunately, there were various paths to take, created by everyone whose home this already was, even though the First Man left his prints on the planet[6]–[8].

We can refer to the time when the Original Instructions were provided as a long time ago. Because history is viewed as drawing a time line, time is thought to move in just one direction, according to common belief.Some claim that because time runs directly to the sea, it is a river into which we can only wade once. But in Nanabozho, time is perceived as a circle. Time is the sea itselfits tides that come and go, the fog that rises to become rain in another riverrather than a river that flows inexorably to the sea. Everything that was will return.If you think of time as being linear, you might think of Nanabozho's tales as mythic lore of history that describe how things became the way they are in the distant past. However, in circular time, these tales serve as both history and prophesy, telling tales of a future period. The footsteps of the First Man can be found on both the path ahead of us and the path behind us, if time is a turning circle. This is the location where history and prophesy merge[9], [10].

Nanabozho did his best with the Original Instructions and made an effort to blend in with his new environment despite all the strength and flaws that come with being a human. The fact that we are still trying is his legacy. But many of the instructions have been forgotten since they have become frayed over time.Some of the most knowledgeable Native elders still have questions about the people who arrived on our shores after all these decades since Columbus.The trouble with these new people is that they don't have both feet on the coast, they observe as they survey the damage to the land. On the boat, one remains. They don't appear to be certain if they plan to stay or not. Some modern scholars who consider the social pathologies and obsessively materialistic culture as the consequence of homelessness and a rootless history make the same observation.

The United States has been dubbed the land of second chances. The urgent task for the Second Man may be to abandon colonial ways and adopt local customs for the benefit of the people and the environment. Can Americans, a nation of immigrants, learn to adapt to life in this place as if we were residents? putting both feet on the sand?What happens when we eventually establish ourselves as locals and call a location our home? Where are the narratives that serve as guides? If time does in fact loop back on itself, perhaps the First Man's voyage will serve as a roadmap for the Second Man's adventure.

DISCUSSION

The starting point of Nanabozho's voyage was the direction of the rising sun, or the beginning of the day. He was concerned about how he would eat when he was moving, especially because he was already hungry. How would he navigate? He thought about the Original Instructions and realised that the land already had all the information he required to survive.

His responsibility was to learn from the world how to be a human, not to change or govern it.The East, or Wabunong, is the direction of wisdom. We express our gratitude to the East for giving us every day's opportunity to learn and start over. Nanabozho learned in the East that Mother Earth is our greatest teacher. He learned how to utilise sema, a sacred tobacco, to convey his thoughts to the Creator.Nanabozho was assigned a new task as he continued to explore the land: to discover the names of every creature. He spoke with them to find out what gifts they possessed in order to determine their true names, and he carefully observed how they lived. When he could call the other people by name and they yelled out to him when he passed, Bozhostill our greeting to one another todayhe immediately felt more at home and was no longer lonely.

Today, distant from my Maple Nation neighbours, I observe some species I'm familiar with and many I'm not, so I walk like Original Man might have done, taking in each one as if it were my first time. In an effort to label them with a Nanabozho mind, I try to shut off my scientific mind. I've discovered that once some people give a being a scientific description, they stop trying to figure out what it is. However, when I generate new names, I continually check to make sure I've got it correctly by examining even closer. So instead of Picea sitchensis today, it is muscular arms covered in moss. Instead of Thuja plicata, use a branch like a wing.The majority of people don't even know the names of these relatives, and they barely ever interact with them. The way we humans establish relationshipsboth with one another and the rest of the living worldis through names. I'm attempting to picture what it would be like to live without knowing the names of the nearby flora and animals. I can't imagine what that's like given who I am and what I do, but I imagine it would be a little frightening and perplexingsimilar to getting lost in a foreign city where you can't understand the street signs.

Philosophers refer to this feeling of alienation and disconnect as species loneliness; it is a profound, unnamed melancholy brought on by being cut off from the rest of Creation and the loss of connectedness. We have grown more alone and lonelier as a result of our increasing human dominion over the planet since we can no longer call out to our neighbors. It seems sense that the Creator assigned Nanabozho the task of naming as his first task.

He was an Anishinaabe Linnaeus who travelled the country giving names to everyone he met. I like to picture the two of them strolling side by side. The Swedish botanist and zoologist Linnaeus is seen wearing a loden jacket and woollen trousers, a felt hat that is cocked back on his forehead, and a vasculum under his arm. Nanabozho is shown wearing only a breechcloth and a single feather, and is holding a buckskin bag. They talk about other things' names as they walk. Both of them are extremely animated as they point out the exquisite leaf patterns and the magnificent blooms. Linnaeus presents his Systema Naturae, a framework intended to demonstrate the interconnectedness of all things.

Yes, that is also our way: we say, We are all related, says Nanabozho with a smile. He says that there was a period when all creatures could understand and speak the same language, and as a result, everyone in Creation was familiar with one another's names. Linnaeus appears nostalgic about it. With regard to binomial nomenclature, he explains, I ended up having to translate everything into Latin. Any other shared language was long lost. To enable Nanabozho to observe the small floral components, Linnaeus lends him his magnifying glass. Linnaeus receives a song from Nanabozho so he can see their spirits. Additionally, neither of them is alone.Nanabozho's travels carried him from the East to the South, or zhawanong, the place of birth and expansion. The green that blankets the planet in spring, borne by the warm winds, originates in the South. He received her instructions from cedar, kizhig, the revered plant of the South, there. The life within her embrace is cleansed and protected by the

medication in her branches. He carried kizhig to serve as a constant reminder that being an indigenous person means defending all forms of life. According to Benton-Banai's account of the Original Instructions, Nanabozho was also given the responsibility of studying his older brothers and sisters to understand how to live. He observed what the animals were eating and imitated them when he was in need of food. He learned how to pick wild rice from Heron. He once witnessed a tiny ring-tailed critter cleaning its meal with delicate hands one evening by the brook. Ah, I'm meant to feed my body only healthy foods, he reasoned.Nanabozho also received advice from numerous plants who shared gifts with him and taught him to always treat them with the utmost respect. Since they arrived on the planet first, plants have had plenty of time to develop complex brains. Together, all the living thingsplants and animals aliketaught him the necessary lessons. The Creator had foretold this outcome for him.

Nanabozho was encouraged to create new things by his older siblings and brothers in order to survive. Whale provided him the idea for his canoe, and Beaver taught him how to construct an axe. He had been told that if he could put the knowledge of nature and the power of his own good mind together, he could find new things that would be helpful to future generations. Grandmother Spider's web changed into a fishnet in his head. To make maple sugar, he used the squirrels' wintertime wisdom. The mythic foundations of Native American science, medicine, architecture, agriculture, and ecological understanding are the lessons Nanabozho discovered.But in keeping with the cycle of time, science and technology are beginning to catch up with Native science by using the Nanabozho approach, which involves looking to nature for design inspiration. We begin to resemble the local population when we respect the wisdom of the land and its custodians.

Nanabozho walked in all four directions on long, sturdy legs. He was singing loudly as he proceeded and missed the bird's warning chirps, so when Grizzly challenged him, he was appropriately astonished. After that, he didn't just wander into other people's territory without any regard for their rights. He discovered how to wait to be invited while silently sitting at the edge of the woods. Then, according to Benton-Banai, Nanabozho would stand up and address the local populace, saying, I wish not to destroy the beauty of the soil or to interrupt my brother's purpose. I request to be let through.He observed flowers poking through the snow, ravens conversing with wolves, and insects illuminating the nights on the plains. He became more appreciative of their skills and saw that having a gift also comes with a duty. Wood Thrush was given a wonderful melody by the Creator, and it is his responsibility to sing the forest good night.

He was appreciative that the stars were shining late at night to show him the way. breathing underwater, flying to and from the ends of the world, creating medicine, and creating clay dens. Every living thing possesses both a gift and a duty. He thought about his own, empty hands. He had to rely on the environment to look after him.Looking east from my high bluff on the seashore, I see a ragged range of hills covered with clear-cut trees. I can see an estuary that has been dammed and dike so that salmon cannot cross through it to the south. A bottom-dragging trawler is raising the ocean floor on the western horizon. The soil is being ripped up for oil far to the north.

The eagle would be looking down on a different world if the new people had mastered the lessons Original Man was taught at a council of animals—never harm Creation and never interfere with the holy purpose of another being. The rivers would be crowded with salmon, and the sky would be clouded with passenger pigeons. Old-growth woods, wolves, cranes, Nehalem, cougars, Lenape, and Nehalem would all still be present, serving their own holy functions. I would use the Potawatomi language. We'd observe what Nanabozho observed. It is not worth imagining too much because heartbreak is in that route.

An invitation to settler society to become native to the area seems like a free pass to a housebreaking party in light of that history. It might be interpreted as a free pass to steal what's left. Can settlers be relied upon to walk in accordance with Nanabozho's advice, in which each step is a greeting to Mother Earth? Behind the glimmer of optimism, sorrow and anxiety continue to lurk. They strive to close my heart by working together.But I must keep in mind that the settlers also feel sorrow.They will never stroll through a tallgrass prairie where goldfinches and sunflowers dance. Additionally, their kids will not be able to perform in the Maple Dance. The water is also inaccessible to them.

In his travels to the North, Nanabozho came across the professors of medicine. They gave him Wiingaashk so that he could learn how to be compassionate, kind, and healing—even for those who had committed sins, since who hasn't? Being indigenous means expanding the healing to encompass all of Creation. A long braid of sweetgrass can provide protection for a traveller, so Nanabozho put some in his backpack. A sweetgrass-scented pathway leads to a setting where everyone who requires it can find forgiveness and healing. She does not only give her gift to a select few.

When Nanabozho arrived in the West, he encountered many terrifying things. The ground trembled beneath his feet. He witnessed huge fires engulfing the landscape. The sacred herb of the west, sage, or mshkodewashk, was there to assist him and help him overcome his dread. Benton-Banai reminds us that Firekeeper visited Nanabozho personally. He explained, This is the same fire that warms your lodge. The ability to create and the ability to destroy are the two sides of every power. Though we must acknowledge both, we must put our talents firmly on the side of creation.In the dual nature of all things, Nanabozho discovered that he had a twin brother who was just as determined to creating imbalance as he was to maintaining it. That twin rocked it like a boat on a rough sea to keep people off balance since he had learnt how creation and destruction interacted with one another. He discovered that the haughtiness of power might be leveraged to unleash unrestricted growtha malignant kind of creation that would result in devastation.Nanabozho pledged to walk modestly in an effort to counteract his twin's haughtiness. Those who want to follow in his footsteps have that responsibility as well.

CONCLUSION

With regard to our interaction with the environment, In the Footsteps of Nanabozho: Becoming Indigenous to Place gives a profound and transformative viewpoint. The idea of becoming a native to a place, which draws its inspiration from Nanabozho's teachings, advocates for a strong sense of attachment to, respect for, and reciprocity with the land.Understanding the knowledge ingrained in indigenous oral traditions allows us to get important new perspectives on how closely connected people and the natural world are. The Nanabozho teachings serve as a reminder of the value of knowing and respecting the earth, its ecosystems, and its variety of living things.In the Footsteps of Nanabozho serves as a lighthouse as we navigate the worldwide environmental concerns of the twenty-first century. It nudges us towards a indigeneity to place philosophy, promoting a more enduring and peaceful relationship with nature.Adopting Nanabozho's teachings motivates us to take care of the land as good stewards, cultivating a strong sense of gratitude and reciprocity for the planet's blessings. We may endeavour to preserve biodiversity, safeguard ecosystems, and lessen the effects of climate change by rooting ourselves in the knowledge of indigenous cultures and their innate connection to ancestral lands.The book In the Footsteps of Nanabozho: Becoming Indigenous to Place concludes by urging us to look past cultural and racial divides and acknowledge our common duty to take care of the planet. We can create a more sustainable and kind future by adopting a strong sense of connection to the land and its

ecosystems.The idea of indigenousness to a place inspires us to pay attention to and absorb indigenous knowledge, fusing their teachings with contemporary environmental principles. By doing this, we may foster a deep regard for the Earth and all life on it, ensuring a vibrant and resilient planet for both the present and the future.The transformational process of being a native to a location is an invitation to respect Nanabozho's legacy and the indigenous peoples who have long cared for the area. Following in Nanabozho's footsteps will allow us to reignite our connection to nature, promoting a deeper and more peaceful understanding of the environment, and assuring a sustainable future for all living things.

REFERENCES:

[1] R. W. Kimmerer, “The Gift of Strawberries,” in *Braiding Sweetgrass*, 2020.

[2] M. M. Cooper, “Enchanted Writing,” in *The Animal Who Writes*, 2019. doi: 10.2307/j.ctvcb5dnf.6.

[3] N. Z. Zanin and A. N. G. De Castells, “The architecture of indigenous’ schools as places of identification,” *Arquiteturarevista*, 2019, doi: 10.4013/arq.2019.151.08.

[4] M. Sianturi, C. L. Chiang, and A. A. Hurit, “Impact of a place-based education curriculum on indigenous teacher and students,” *Int. J. Instr.*, 2018, doi: 10.12973/iji.2018.11122a.

[5] E. Tuck, M. McKenzie, and K. McCoy, “Land education: Indigenous, post-colonial, and decolonizing perspectives on place and environmental education research,” *Environmental Education Research*. 2014. doi: 10.1080/13504622.2013.877708.

[6] K. Walker and G. Moscardo, “Moving beyond sense of place to care of place: the role of Indigenous values and interpretation in promoting transformative change in tourists’ place images and personal values,” *J. Sustain. Tour.*, 2016, doi: 10.1080/09669582.2016.1177064.

[7] J. Rey and N. Harrison, “Sydney as an Indigenous place: ‘Goanna walking’ brings people together,” *AlterNative*, 2018, doi: 10.1177/1177180117751930.

[8] S. Wooltorton, L. Collard, P. Horwitz, A. Poelina, and D. Palmer, “Sharing a place-based indigenous methodology and learnings,” *Environ. Educ. Res.*, 2020, doi: 10.1080/13504622.2020.1773407.

[9] D. M. Peroff, D. B. Morais, E. Seekamp, E. Sills, and T. Wallace, “Assessing Residents’ Place Attachment to the Guatemalan Maya Landscape Through Mixed Methods Photo Elicitation,” *J. Mix. Methods Res.*, 2020, doi: 10.1177/1558689819845800.

[10] M. N. Mamaril, L. J. Cox, and M. Vaughan, “Weaving evaluation into the Waipā ecosystem: Placing evaluation in an indigenous place-based educational program,” *Stud. Educ. Eval.*, 2018, doi: 10.1016/j.stueduc.2017.10.005.

CHAPTER 11

ETHEREAL CHIMES: THE SOUND OF SILVER BELLS

Dr. Ashok Kumar, Associate Professor
Department of Botany, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

The Sound of Silver Bells is a moving representation of humanity's peaceful cooperation with the environment. These silver bells illustrate nature's fragile balance, reflecting the influence of human activity on the world. The chapter digs beyond this metaphor, pushing readers to notice the precarious nature of this equilibrium. It emphasizes the importance of conserving nature's beautiful sounds via sustainable activities and creating a deeper connection with the natural world. We can assure the continuation of this melodic harmony in this way, promoting a healthy connection between people and the environment for future generations.

KEYWORDS:

Bells, Environment, Nature, Students, Sound.

INTRODUCTION

I had never wanted to live in the South, but when my husband's job required us to go there, I did as I was told and attempted to develop a fondness for the dull oaks even though I yearned for blazing maples. Even if I didn't feel quite at home, I could at least try to give my students a sense of botanical belonging.I had taken my premed students to a nearby nature reserve in order to achieve this modest goal, where the forest marched up the slope in bands of color that represented ribbons of various species from the floodplain to the ridge. I challenged them to come up with one or two theories to account for the peculiar pattern.One pupil responded, It's all part of God's plan. You know, the big picture? I had to swallow hard after 10 years of being completely immersed in the idea that materialist science is the only explanation for how the universe works. An answer like that would have elicited laughter or at the very least rolled eyes back home, but in this group, it was met with simple nods of agreement or at the very least tolerance[1]–[3].

I answered carefully, that’s an interesting perspective, but scientists have a different explanation for the distribution of vegetation over the area, with maples in certain locations and spruce in others. Teaching in the Bible Belt was a dance I was trying to get used to. I tripped over two incredibly left feet. Have you ever questioned how the world came to be so expertly constructed? Why do some plants flourish here but not there? This was not a pressing question for them, as evidenced by their respectful silence. I was hurt by their complete lack of interest in environment. Ecological understanding is like the music of the spheres to me, but to them it was just another prerequisite for their premedical schooling. A biological tale unrelated to humans piqued little attention. Without the ability to observe the land, understand natural history, and comprehend the graceful flow of natural forces, I couldn't see how someone could be a biologist[4]–[6].

The least we can do in return for the earth's abundance is to pay attention. So, with a little of my own evangelistic zeal, I focused on winning over their scientific hearts.I was aware that all eyes were on me, waiting for me to fail, and I was determined to disprove their assumptions. Vans waited in the circle outside the administrative building while I double-

checked my list, which included the following items: maps drawn up, campsites reserved, 18 pairs of binoculars, 6 field microscopes, 3 days' worth of food, first aid kits, and reams of pamphlets with graphs and scientific names. The dean made the case that sending students into the field would be too expensive. It would be too expensive not to, I reasoned. Whether the passengers wanted to go or not, our small convoy of student vans was driving down the highway through the coal country's sheared-off mountaintops and acid-tinged streams. Why shouldn't students interested in a career in healthcare witness this firsthand?

I had plenty of time to reflect on whether it was a good idea to try the dean's patience in my first job during the hours spent driving on a dark highway. I was only a part-time instructor teaching a few classes while I finished my dissertation, and the college already had financial problems. I had abandoned my young daughters at home with their father so that I could expose other people's kids to interests they had little interest in. The reputation of this exclusive small college in the South was based on the admittance of its pupils to medical school. As a result, the sons and daughters of the bluegrass aristocracy were sent here to begin their affluent lives.The dean ritualistically put on a white coat every morning, just like a priest puts on his clerical attire, in keeping with this medicinal goal. The only events on his desk calendar were administrative gatherings, budget reviews, and alumni events, but the lab coat was a constant. Even though I had never seen him in a lab, it was understandable why he could have had misgivings about a flannel-shirt scientist like me[7]–[9].

Ecology was dubbed the subversive science by the biologist Paul Ehrlich for its capacity to make us reevaluate our place in the natural world. These students had, up until this point, spent years studying just one species: themselves. I had a full three days to be rebellious and divert their attention away from Homo sapiens in order to give them a glimpse of the six million other species that live on the same planet as us. The dean expressed his disapproval of paying for a mere camping trip, but I countered that the Great Smoky Mountains were a significant repository of biodiversity and assured him that it would be a legitimate scientific expedition. We would be required to wear lab coats; I was inclined to add. He sighed and put his signature on the order.Aaron Copland, the composer, got it right. An Appalachian spring is a danceable melody. The colours of wildflowers, white dogwood blooms and pink redbud foam, flowing streams, and the embroided solemnity of dark mountains dance in the woods. However, we came here to work. The first morning, I left my tent with a clipboard and thinking about teaching.

In the valley where we were camping, the range extended above us. The Smokies are a patchwork of muted hues in the early spring, resembling a world map with the colours of the various nations: pale green for the newly-leafed poplars, grey blocks for the still-dormant oaks, and dusty pink for the maples breaking blossom. Hot pink patches of redbud and swaths of white disclose where the dogwoods bloom, and dark green hemlock lines draw waterways like a cartographer's pen here and there. I had drawn a graphic of the temperature, soil, and growing season gradients back in the classroom with hands covered in chalk dust. The map of our field trip in pastel colours, with flowers representing the chapter, was laid out in front of us on the mountainside.Moving up the mountainside resembled travelling across Canada from an ecological standpoint. The five-thousander-foot heights are comparable to Toronto, while the mild valley floor may offer us a Georgia summer[10], [11].

Bring your warm jackets, I instructed them. A rise of a thousand feet corresponds to travelling one hundred miles north, or several steps back into spring. The lower slopes' dogwoods were in full bloom, their creamy-white sprays standing out against the new foliage. They turned around as they moved uphill, moving backward from open blossoms to tightly closed buds that hadn't yet been awakened by heat. The dogwoods completely disappear

halfway up the slope, where the growing season is too brief, and are replaced by silverbells, another tree that is more resilient to late-season frosts.

DISCUSSION

We explored this biological map for three days, moving across elevational zones from the heights to deep cove woods of tulip poplar and cucumber magnolia. The verdant coves were a garden of wildflowers, with nine different types of trillium and shiny patches of wild ginger. The pupils faithfully recorded what I instructed them to, mirroring my internal checklist of sights to see while showing little sign of enthusiasm. They asked for the correct spelling of scientific names so frequently that I imagined myself competing in a spelling bee in the woods. Dean would be pleased.

I spent three days crossing off the species and ecosystems on the list to support the journey. We mapped soils, temperature, and vegetation with the zeal of Alexander von Humboldt. We drew graphs around the campfire at night. Mid-elevation oak-hickory, coarse gravelly soil: checked. At high altitudes, there is a reduction in stature and an increase in wind speed. Check for phenological trends that change with elevation. Check for niche diversification and endemic salamanders. I yearned for them to have perspectives that went beyond the confines of their bodies. I was careful to use every teaching opportunity, and I crammed the peaceful woods with data. At night, when I climbed into my sleeping bag, my jaw hurt.It was difficult labour. I enjoy going on hikes in silence, simply gazing and being present. Here, I was always chatting, pointing out details, and thinking of debate topics. being the instructor.

Only once did I lose it. As we got closer to the peak of the range, the road got steeper. Strong winds and severe switchbacks made the vans laboriously manoeuvre. No more redbud foam and delicate maples. At this elevation, the snow that had been covering the fir trees had just lately started to melt. In North Carolina, hundreds of miles south of the nearest spruce-fir forest, we could see how small this band of boreal forest was as we looked out over the landscape. It was all that was left of the time when the north was covered in ice. These lofty mountaintops now provide spruce and fir, islands in a sea of southern hardwoods, poised high enough to mimic the climate of Canada, a haven that seems like home.I, too, felt at home in these islands of northern forests, and in the crisp air I let go of the reins of my talks. We skulked among the trees, inhaling the aroma of balsam. The forest floor was covered in a cushion of soft needles, wintergreen, trailing arbutus, and bunchberries, all of which I was familiar with from my hometown. They instantly made me realise how out of place I felt, being so far from home and teaching in someone else's forest.

I reclined on a moss mat and conducted the lesson from a spider's point of view. The last remaining colonies of the threatened spruce-fir moss spider are found high on these mountains. I didn't think premed students would care, but I felt compelled to defend spiders.Since the glaciers retreated, they have remained here, living their small lives while spinning webs among moss-covered rocks. The main danger to this environment and these animals is global warming. This island of boreal woodland will melt away as the temperature warms, taking with it the last of many lives that can never be recovered. Insects and diseases from higher elevations are already claiming them. When the heated air rises, there is nowhere else to go if you live on the summit.There will be no place to hide; they will float away on threads of spider silk.I thought about how ecosystems are disintegrating and the hand that pulls the frayed thread as I brushed my palm over a moss-covered rock. We don't have the right to evict people from their houses, I reasoned. One of the students abruptly inquired, Is this like your religion or something? Perhaps I talked too loudly or had a zealot's look in my eye.

I've learned to handle these topics delicately ever since one of my evolution lessons had been questioned by a student. I could feel every single one of them, good Christians all, looking at me. I hesitated about how much I loved the woods and began to talk about native environmental theories and my kinship with the other creatures of Creation, but they were giving me such perplexed looks that I had to stop. I immediately hurried out to point out a nearby clump of sporulating ferns. I thought I couldn't describe the ecology of spirit at that time since it seemed so alien to both science and Christianity that I was certain they wouldn't understand. We were there for science, after all. I ought to have simply said yes.

It was finally Sunday afternoon after many travels and several talks. Finished task, mountains scaled, information gathered. My premed students were filthy, exhausted, and had notebooks full of information on more than 150 animal species and the factors influencing their distribution. I would have an excellent report for the dean.We made our way through a stand of mountain silverbell pendant blossoms, which appeared to shine from within like pearly lanterns, as we strolled back to the vans in the late, golden light. The students seemed to be quite exhausted and quiet. I was content to simply observe the hazy light slant over the park's renowned mountains after completing my task. As we went through that magnificent spot, a Hermit Thrush cried out from the shadows, and a slight breeze scattered white petals all around us. Suddenly, I felt so depressed. I was aware of my failure at that very time. I had failed to impart the deeper-than-data kind of science that, as a young student looking for the meaning of asters and goldenrod, I had yearned for.

I had provided them with so much knowledge that the most crucial truth was obscured by all the patterns and processes that were applied so thickly. I blew it by directing them away from the road that really matters and down every other avenue. If we don't teach pupils to appreciate and respond to the earth as a gift, how will people ever care about the plight of moss spiders? I had just explained to them how it functions, not what it means. We might have just as easily stayed at home and read about the Smokies. I had actually brought a white lab coat into the bush, which went against all of my stereotypes. Betrayal is a great burden, and I trudged on, suddenly exhausted.I turned to see the pupils following me along the route, which was covered with petals and had gauzy light. I don't know who it was, but someone started to quietly sing those well-known opening notes. the ones that force your throat to open and compel you to sing. Amazing grace, such a lovely sound. They began to sing in the deep shadows one by one as a cloud of white petals fell across our shoulders. That saved a miserable slob like myself. I used to be lost, but I'm now found.

I felt ashamed. They sang everything that my well-intentioned lectures failed to convey. They continued to walk while adding harmonies. They had a deeper understanding of harmony than I had. The same outpouring of love and respect for the Creator that Skywoman first sung on the back of Turtle Island was audible in their heightened voices. In their caress of that venerable hymn, I learned that what mattered most was wonder itself, not naming the origin of it. Despite my frantic attempts and my mental list of scientific names, I now knew that some of it had been overlooked. I was blind, but I can see now. They did, too. I also done that. I won't ever forget that moment, even if I forget every genus and species I've ever encountered. The voices of Silverbells and Hermit Thrushes drown out even the poorest instructor in the world and the best teacher in the world.The final words are spoken by the stillness of mosses and the roar of waterfalls.I had been deluding myself into thinking that I was the lone teacher because I was a passionate young PhD colonised by the haughtiness of science.

The actual teacher is the land. As pupils, all we require is mindfulness.By receiving the gifts from the living world with open eyes and an open heart, paying attention is a type of

reciprocity with it. All I had to do was prepare them for hearing and guide them into the presence. The mountains taught the pupils that smokey afternoon, and the students taught the teacher.The students were studying or sleeping when I made my way home that night, their flashlights dimmering. My teaching style was permanently altered on that Sunday afternoon. They claim that an instructor will show up when you're ready. Additionally, if you ignore it, it will speak to you louder. But in order to hear, you must be silent.

CONCLUSION

The profound message of The Sound of Silver Bells is that people and the environment are interdependent. The exquisite harmony of nature, in which each element contributes in a special way to produce a pleasing symphony, is symbolised by the silver bells. This natural harmony is disrupted by human actions like deforestation, pollution, and excessive consumerism, which pose serious risks to the ecosystem and all living things. It is crucial to understand our duty as Earth stewards when the beautiful sounds of nature disappear as a result of human activity. The story encourages us to adopt environmentally friendly behaviours in order to protect the rich biodiversity that contributes to the breathtaking natural soundscape. We can bring back the euphony of the environment by establishing a closer relationship with nature and adopting a more conscious attitude to resource use. The preservation of these songs promotes a sustainable and peaceful cohabitation between people and nature, ensuring the welfare of both current and future generations.

The delicate melody of nature's songs serves as a metaphor for the deep bond between people and the environment, and The Sound of Silver Bells serves as a reminder of this. We are urged to take action in order to safeguard and maintain the delicate balance of the environment as we take in the waning sounds of nature's symphony. Protecting the beautiful sounds of nature, such as the sound of silver bells, requires adopting sustainable practises, protecting natural habitats, and promoting biodiversity. By answering this call, we can encourage a greater awareness for nature, understanding the intrinsic worth of every living thing and our responsibility to protect the planet's priceless resources. In order to ensure that The Sound of Silver Bells harmonic symphony continues to resound for future generations, it serves as a gentle yet urgent plea to cherish and conserve the environment. We can build a sustainable symphony where people and nature coexist in perfect harmony by accepting our responsibilities as the Earth's stewards. This would be a true celebration of life's interdependence and the wonder of the music of silver bells in relation to the environment.

REFERENCES:

[1] D. Hosier, “Sound, color and meaning in the metallurgy of Ancient West Mexico,” *World Archaeol.*, 1995, doi: 10.1080/00438243.1995.9980295.

[2] J. Audy and K. Audy, “Analysis on bell materials of tin bronzes,” *Zhuzao/Foundry*, 2009.

[3] B. Lawson and W. Lawson, “Acoustical characteristics of annealed french horn bell flares,” *J. Acoust. Soc. Am.*, 1985, doi: 10.1121/1.391834.

[4] A. Farina and L. Tronchin, “On the ‘Virtual’ reconstruction of sound quality of trumpets,” *Acustica*, 2000.

[5] B. D. Jansen, P. R. Krausman, J. R. Heffelfinger, and J. C. De Vos, “Influence of mining on behavior of bighorn sheep,” *Southwest. Nat.*, 2007, doi: 10.1894/0038-4909(2007)52[418:IOMOBO]2.0.CO;2.

[6] D. Hosler, “Mesoamerican metallurgy: The perspective from the West,” in *Archaeometallurgy in Global Perspective: Methods and Syntheses*, 2014. doi: 10.1007/978-1-4614-9017-3_14.

[7] G. Zufferey *et al.*, “NotPhDSurveyPaper,” *Pers. Ubiquitous Comput.*, 2012.

[8] B. T. Abebe *et al.*, “Mindfulness virtual community,” *Trials*, 2019.

[9] W. E. McConnaha, “Assessment of coho salmon habitat in an urban stream using species-habitat analysis,” 2003.

[10] R. Maxwell and T. Miller, “The Real Future of the Media,” *M/C J.*, 2012, doi: 10.5204/mcj.537.

[11] G. Hinsliff, “A cashless future? Sounds like a dream but don’t be fooled,” *Guard.*, 2016.

CHAPTER 12

BEYOND THE SURFACE: RHINO'S ULTRASOUND ADVENTURE

Dr. Shubha Dwivedi, Associate Professor
Department of Biotechnology, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

The Rhino Gets an Ultrasound investigates how contemporary medical technology, particularly ultrasound imaging, is used to preserve and care for rhinoceros' populations. The importance of ultrasound exams in assessing rhino fertility, keeping track of their reproductive health, and helping to protect these threatened animals is explored in depth in this chapter. The study emphasises the significance of applying cutting-edge methods to aid in the welfare and conservation efforts of rhinoceros populations all over the world.

KEYWORDS:

Animals, Rhinos, Species,Sulci, Ultrasound.

INTRODUCTION

My initial impression of Suci was her enormous behind. It had a three-foot width and was covered with rough, reddish hair. Her ruddy brown skin had the pebbly linoleum texture. The Cincinnati Zoo is home to Suci, a Sumatran rhino who was born there in 2004. There were several other individuals gathered around her intimidating rump the afternoon I visited. I went over and gave it a rub while they affectionately patted it. It was similar to stroking a tree trunk.The rhino's stall was visited by Dr Terri Roth, director of the zoo's Centre for Conservation and Research of Endangered Wildlife, who was dressed in scrubs. Roth is tall and lean, and she wore her long brown hair up in a bun. She put on a transparent plastic glove that covered her right forearm, went past the elbow, and nearly reached her shoulder. One of Suci's keepers held the rhino's tail off to the side while it was wrapped in what seemed to be Saran Wrap[1]–[3].

A different keeper took a pail and set up shop next to Suci's lips. Although it was difficult for me to see over Suci's bottom, I could hear the rhino munching on apple slices, as I had been instructed. Roth snatched up what appeared to be a video game controller while Suci was sidetracked and pulled a second glove over the first. The rhino's anus was then touched by her arm.The Sumatran rhino, Dicerorhinus sumatrensis, is the smallest and, in a sense, the oldest of the five species of rhinoceros that are still alive. The genus Dicerorhinus emerged some 20 million years ago, hence the ancestry of the Sumatran rhino dates back to the Miocene with little change. The Sumatran is the woolly rhino's closest living relative, according to genetic studies, and it once roamed from Scotland to South Korea. A tuft of Suci's mother's hair, which he keeps on his desk, and I once spent an evening at the Cincinnati Zoo together, according to E. O. Wilson, who has called the Sumatran rhino a living fossil[4]–[6].

Sumatrans are timid, isolated creatures who seek out deep vegetation in the wild. They have upper lips that are pointed and two hornsone huge at the tip of their snouts and the other smallerwhich they use to grasp foliage and tree limbs. From a human perspective at least, the sexual life of the animals is very unpredictable. Females are what are referred to as induced ovulators, meaning that they won't release an egg unless they detect the presence of an available man. Because the closest available man in Suci's situation is 10,000 kilometres

away, Roth was standing there with her arm up the rhino's rectum.Suci had received an injection of a hormone meant to activate her ovaries about a week ago. A few days later, Roth attempted to artificially inseminate the rhino by inserting a long, slender tube through the folds of Suci's cervix and then injecting thawed semen into it. Roth had taken notes at the time, and they stated that Suci had behaved very well throughout the treatment[7]–[9].

It was now time for a second ultrasound. On a computer screen positioned uncomfortably close to Roth's elbow, fuzzy images appeared. Roth found the rhino's bladder, which showed up as a dark bubble on the screen, and went on. She hoped that the egg that had been visible in Suci's right ovary at the moment of insemination had now been shed. There was a possibility that Suci might get pregnant if it had. But the egg was still there, a black circle amid a grey cloud, just where Roth had last seen it.Roth informed the dozen zookeepers who had gathered nearby to assist that Suci had not ovulated. Her entire arm had vanished into the rhino at this point. Everyone in the group sighed. Someone said, Oh, no. Roth unhooked her arm and took off her gloves. She didn't appear startled by the result, although being obviously disappointed by it.

The Sumatran rhino previously roamed the region that is today Bhutan, northeastern India, Myanmar, Thailand, Cambodia, the Malay Peninsula, and the islands of Sumatra and Borneo. It was still prevalent enough in the nineteenth century to be classified as an agricultural pest. As the forests of Southeast Asia were cleared, the rhino's habitat was reduced and fragmented. Its population had been reduced to just a few hundred animals by the early '80s, the most of which were located in remote reserves on Sumatra and the remainder in Malaysia. When a group of environmentalists assembled in Singapore in 1984 to try to devise a rescue plan, the species appeared to be inexorably moving towards extinction. The strategy they devised included, among other things, starting a captive breeding programme to guard against the species' complete extinction. Seven of the forty rhinos that were captured were shipped to American zoos[10]–[12].

The captive breeding programme had a terrible beginning. At a breeding facility in Peninsular Malaysia, five rhinos perished from the parasitic disease trypanosomiasis over the course of less than three weeks. On the easternmost point of Borneo, in the Malaysian state of Sabah, ten animals were captured. Two of them passed away from wounds they received while being captured. Tetanus killed a third person. By the end of the decade, none had given birth, and a fourth one died for an unknown reason. The death rate was even higher in the United States. Despite being fed hay by the zoos, Sumatran rhinos actually need fresh leaves and branches to survive instead of hay. Only three of the seven animals that had been transferred to America were still alive when this was discovered, and they were all residing in separate American cities. A study on the captive breeding programme was published in the year 1995 in the journal Conservation Biology. The article's heading was Helping a Species Go Extinct.

In a last-ditch effort that year, the Bronx and Los Angeles Zoos transferred their two last rhinos, both females, to Cincinnati, which was home to the last-known rhino, a bull named Ipuh. To decide what to do with them, Roth was hired. The creatures couldn't be kept together in a cage because they were solitary, but they had to be brought together for mating purposes. Roth immersed herself in the study of rhino physiology, taking hormone readings, examining urine, and taking blood samples. The difficulties increased as she learnt more.

Once we were back in her office, which is adorned with shelves full of wooden, clay, and plush rhinos, she informed me that it's a very complicated species. The female from the Bronx, Rapunzel, came out to be too old to have children. It took Roth almost a year to figure out why Emi, the female from Los Angeles, appeared to be the appropriate age yet never

appeared to ovulate. When she realised the issuethat the rhino needed to detect a man nearbyshe started setting up brief, closely supervised dates between Emi and Ipuh. Emi became pregnant after playing around for a few months. The pregnancy was then lost. The same thing occurred when she became pregnant once again. Five miscarriages later, this pattern kept reoccurring. Roth finally came to the conclusion that Emi and Ipuh's eye issues were brought on by spending too much time in the light. Sumatran rhinos dwell in the wild in the shade of the forest canopy. The Cincinnati Zoo invested $500,000 in specially designed awnings.

DISCUSSION

In the autumn of 2000, Emi became pregnant once more. Roth prescribed her liquid hormone supplements this time, which the rhino took in the form of bread pieces drenched in progesterone. Finally, Andalas, a male, was born to Emi after a sixteen-month pregnancy. He was followed by Suci, whose name in Indonesian means sacred, and then by Harapan, another man. Andalas was transported back to Sumatra in 2007 and placed in a captive breeding facility at the Way Kambas National Park. He gave birth to Andatu there in 2012, the grandchild of Emi and Ipuh.There is little doubt that the four captive-bred rhinos born in Way Kambas and the three born in Cincinnati do not make up for the several animals that perished in route. But it found out that these were essentially the only Sumatran rhinos to be born anywhere in the past three decades. Since the middle of the 1980s, the number of Sumatran rhinos living in the wild has sharply decreased, and it is now thought that there are just around one hundred left in the world.

In an ironic twist, humans seem to be the only ones who can save the species because they have lowered it to such a low level. Dicerorhinus sumatrensis may have a future thanks to Roth and the few others who are skilled enough to do ultrasounds with one arm up a rhino's rectum.And to some extent, all rhinos share what is true of Dicerorhinus sumatrensis. With perhaps fewer than fifty individuals remaining, all in a single Javanese reserve, the Javan rhino, which previously covered most of southeast Asia, is now one of the rarest mammals on earth. A poacher murdered the only animal known to have existed elsewherein Vietnamduring the winter of 2010. The number of Indian rhinos, the largest of the five species, is down to about 3,000, with the majority of them remaining in four parks in the Assam state. They look to be wearing wrinkled coats, like in the Rudyard Kipling novel.

The number of black rhinos in Africa was close to a million a century ago; today, there are just about 5,000 of these creatures left. The only rhino species that is not officially listed as threatened is the white rhino, which is also native to Africa. It was almost eradicated by poaching in the nineteenth century, made a spectacular recovery in the twentieth, and is now facing fresh threats from poachers who can fetch more than $20,000 per pound for rhino horns on the black market. Rhino horns, which are made of the same protein as your fingernails and have long been used in traditional Chinese medicine, have recently grown in popularity as a premium party drug; in Southeast Asian clubs, powdered horn is commonly snorted like cocaine.

Of course, rhinos are not alone in this world. Zoos spend a lot of money displaying rhinos, pandas, and gorillas because people have a strong, almost mystical sense of connection to large, charismatic beasts, even when they're in cages. Wilson cited his time with Emi that evening in Cincinnati as one of the most memorable events of his life. However, large charismatic mammals are under danger practically everywhere they are not confined. Six of the eight bear species found in the globe are either endangered or vulnerable to extinction.Over the past three generations, there has been a 50% decrease in the number of

Asian elephants. Elephants in Africa are getting better, but, like rhinos, they are under more and more threat from poaching. A recent study found that in just the last ten years, the number of African forest elephants, which many people believe to be a distinct species from savanna elephants, has decreased by more than 60%. The majority of big cats, such as lions, tigers, cheetahs, and jaguars, are in decline. Pandas, tigers, and rhinos may only be found in zoos or, as Tom Lovejoy described it, quasi-zoos, which are wildlife habitats that are so limited and well-protected.

I went back to see Suci the following day after her ultrasound. Suci was confined to what is euphemistically referred to as her barna low-slung structure made of cinderblocks and crammed with what appear to be jail cellsbecause it was a chilly winter morning. It was feeding time when I got there at around 7:30 AM, and Suci was chewing on some ficus leaves in one of the stalls. Paul Reinhart, the head rhino keeper, informed me that on a typical day, she uses roughly 100 pounds of ficus, which must be specially flown in from San Diego. The entire cost of the shipments comes to close to $100,000 annually. She also eats fruit, which on this particular morning includes apples, grapes, and bananas, enough to fill many gift baskets. Suci consumed food with what I perceived to be lugubrious tenacity. After the ficus leaves had vanished, she began to attack the branches. She simply crunched through them, similar to how one might bite through a pretzel, despite the fact that they were about an inch or two thick.

Suci, according to Reinhart, is a good mix of her mother Emi, who passed away in 2009, and her father Ipuh, who is still a resident of the Cincinnati Zoo. Emi, if there was trouble to get into, she'd get into it, he recounted. She is quite playful, Suci. She is more stubborn, though, like her father. Another keeper passed by while hauling a sizable wheelbarrow filled with steaming, reddish-brown manure from Suci and Ipuh's previous night's production.Reinhart allowed me hang out with Suci while he went off to complete other tasks because she is so accustomed to being around people, some of whom feed her delicacies and some of whom push their hands up her rectum. She reminded me of a large dog as I rubbed her shaggy flanks. In actuality, horses and rhinos are the most related species. She seemed to be loving, though I can't say I experienced much playfulness, and as I gazed into her very black eyes, I swear I saw a glimmer of interspecies awareness. At the same time, I remembered the zookeeper's warning that Suci might easily break my arm if she suddenly decided to jerk her big head.

It eventually became necessary for the rhino to go get weighed. In front of a pallet scale incorporated into the floor of the stand across from it, some banana slices were spread out. The scale said 1,507 pounds when Suci trudged over to devour the bananas.Undoubtedly, there is a reason why really large animals are so large. Suci was already seventy pounds when she was born. She might have been attacked by a tiger at the time if she had been born on Sumatra, despite the fact that these days Sumatran tigers are also in grave danger. However, it's likely that her mother would have shielded her, since adult rhinos don't have any natural predators. The same is true of other so-called megaherbivores; grown-up elephants and hippopotamuses are so enormous that no creature would dare attack them. Big cats and bears are both immune to predation.

Being large has so many benefits, or what is sometimes referred to as the too big to quail strategy, that it would seem to be a very solid gambit from an evolutionary perspective. Indeed, the world has been home to many enormous creatures throughout its history. Tyrannosaurus was only one of many large dinosaur species that existed at the end of the Cretaceous period. Others included the genus Saltasaurus, whose members weighed around seven tonnes, the Therizinosaurus family, the largest members of which were over thirty feet

long, and Saurolophus, which were likely even longer.A great deal more recently, during the conclusion of the last ice age, jumbo-sized animals were widespread over the globe. Along with woolly rhinos and cave bears, Europe also possessed aurochs, enormous elk, and large hyenas. Mastodons, mammoths, and Camelops, large cousins of contemporary camels, were among North America's behemoths.

DISCUSSION

The continent was also home to Megalonyx jeffersonii, a nearly-ton ground sloth, Smilodon, a species of saber-toothed cats, and beavers the size of modern grizzlies. Additionally, to Toxodon, a species of mammals with rhino-like bodies and hippo-shaped heads, and glyptodonts, relatives of armadillos that, in some circumstances, grew as huge as Fiat 500s, South America also had its own enormous sloths. Australia was home to the oddest, most diverse megafauna. These included Thylacoleo carnifex, a predator the size of a tiger known as a marsupial lion, diprotodons, a species of ponderous marsupials commonly known as rhinoceros' wombats, and the enormous short-faced kangaroo, which grew to a height of 10 feet.Even many little islands had their own enormous animals. Cyprus was home to a tiny hippopotamus and elephant. Three species of pygmy hippos, a family of large flightless birds known as elephant birds, and a number of species of giant lemurs lived in Madagascar. Megafauna of New Zealand was unique in that it was entirely avian.

Different moa species have developed in New Zealand to fill ecological niches that four-legged browsers like rhinos and deer once occupied. The North Island enormous moa and the South Island giant moa, the two biggest moas, reached heights of almost twelve feet. Interestingly, the females were almost twice as big as the enormous males, and it is thought that the dads were responsible for nurturing the eggs. The Haast's eagle, an enormous bird with a wingspan of more than eight feet that preyed on moas, was also seen in New Zealand. What became of all these enormous beasts from Brobdingnag? The first person to notice their departure was Cuvier, who thought the most recent disastera revolution on the surface of the earth that occurred right before the beginning of recorded historyhad killed them. Later naturalists were left perplexed by Cuvier's catastrophism, which they rejected.Why have so many big animals vanished in a relatively short period of time?

According to Alfred Russel Wallace, we live in a zoologically impoverished world, from which all the largest, fiercest, and strangest forms have recently vanished. And there is no doubt that the world is much better for us now that they are gone. But this rapid extinction of so many huge mammalsa phenomenon that affects not just one location but more than half the planet's land surfaceis undoubtedly amazing.As it happens, Big Bone Lick, where Longueuil collected the mastodon teeth that served as the basis for Cuvier's theory of extinction, is only a roughly forty-minute drive from the Cincinnati Zoo. Big Bone Lick, which is now a state park, claims to be the birthplace of American vertebrate palaeontology and provides a poem commemorating this fact on its website.

I made the choice to visit the park one day while I was in Suci. Of fact, the uncharted frontier of Longueuil's day is long gone, and the region is slowly being absorbed by the Cincinnati suburbs. I passed the usual array of chain stores on the way out, followed by a string of housing developments, some of which were so new that the homes were still being framed.I ended up in equine territory eventually. I made a turn at the park entrance just past the Woolly Mammoth Tree Farm. The first sign read, No Hunting. A herd of bison, a gift shop, a mini-golf course, a museum, and a campsite were all indicated by additional signage.

Untold tonnes of fossils, including mastodon femurs, mammoth tusks, and enormous ground sloth heads, were removed from the bogs of Big Bone Lick during the eighteenth and early

nineteenth centuries. Some travelled to London and Paris, while others visited New York and Philadelphia. Still more people got lost. When a colonial trader was attacked by Kickapoo Indians, one entire shipment vanished; another sank on the Mississippi. Thomas Jefferson created an impromptu museum in the East Room of the White House and proudly displayed bones from the Lick there. During his American tour in 1842, Lyell made a point of visiting the location and buying the young mastodon's teeth for himself.

There are currently hardly any huge bones left in huge Bone Lick since collectors have depleted the area so completely. The paleontological museum in the park is a solitary, largely empty space. A fresco on one wall shows a herd of gloomy-looking mammoths plodding across the tundra, while glass cases on the other wall show a smattering of broken tusks and ground sloth bones. The adjacent gift shop is almost as large as the museum and offers items like wooden nickels, chocolates, and T-shirts with the tagline I'm not fatjust big boned. When I went in, a jovial blonde was working the register. The majority of visitors, she claimed, didn't recognise the significance of the park; instead, they mostly came for the lake and the minigolf, which was, regrettably, closed during the winter. She gave me a map and pushed me to take the interpretive trail in the backyard. She declined my request for a tour because she was too busy to do so. We were the only two individuals in the park, as far as I could tell.

I set off along the trail. I came saw a life-size plastic mastodon just beyond the museum. The mastodon appeared to be charging as its head was dropped. Both a mammoth that appeared to be fleeing in fear into a bog and a ten-foot-tall plastic ground sloth that was poised menacingly on its hind legs could be seen nearby. The gruesome scene was completed by a dead, partially decomposed plastic bison, a plastic vulture, and some scattered plastic bones.I continued and eventually reached Big Bone Creek, which was frozen over. The creek bubbled idly along below the ice. A wooden deck constructed over a section of marsh was accessible via a trail branch. Here, the water was open. It was covered in a powdery white layer and had a sulphurous odour.

The area had been covered by the ocean during the Ordovician, according to a notice on the deck. Animals had been drawn to Big Bone Lick for water and, in many cases, had died there due to the accumulated salt from this ancient seafloor. A second sign stated that at least eight species that went extinct around ten thousand years ago had remains among those discovered at the Lick. I encountered more signs as I walked further down the trail. These provided an explanationin actuality, two separate explanationsfor the megafauna mystery. According to one indicator, the continent-wide disappearance of the Lick's extinct animals was caused by the change from coniferous to deciduous forest, or perhaps the warming climate that brought about that change. Another indication pointed to another culprit.The great creatures were gone within a thousand years of man's arrival, it stated. It appears likely that paleo-Indians contributed in some way to their extinction.

Both hypotheses for the extinction of the megafauna have been put up as early as the 1840s. Lyell was one among the proponents of the first theory, which he referred to as the great modification in climate that had resulted from the ice age. As was his habit, Darwin supported Lyell, albeit unwillingly in this instance. Regarding the glacial epoch and the demise of great creatures, he stated, I cannot feel quite easy.Wallace initially supported a climatic gloss as well. He noted in 1876 that there must have been some physical cause for this great change. Such a cause exists in the great and recent climatic change known as the Glacial Epoch. Then he changed his mind. In his final work, The World of Life, he wrote, looking at the whole subject again, I am convinced thatthe rapidity of the extinction of so many large Mammalia is actually due to man's agency. He claimed that everything was very obvious.

CONCLUSION

The advancement of rhinoceros conservation and healthcare initiatives now relies heavily on ultrasound imaging. The documentary The Rhino Gets an Ultrasound exemplifies how this non-invasive medical technology has revolutionized our understanding of and ability to track the reproductive health of these wonderful animals. Veterinarians and conservationists can learn important information about female rhinos' reproductive health by doing ultrasound examinations on them. Early intervention and better control of reproductive cycles are made possible by evaluating the condition of the reproductive organs, keeping track of pregnancies, and spotting probable issues.

In particular among endangered animals, this helps to maximise conception rates, which are necessary for the expansion and maintenance of rhino populations. Additionally, ultrasound technology is used to track the health of rhino calves, giving important details on their growth and development. Early medical care can ensure the well-being of the young rhinos and improve their chances of survival by allowing for early discovery of any health issues.

The Rhino gets an Ultrasound is an example of how contemporary medical methods can be used to conserve wildlife. Utilising cutting-edge technologies is essential to our success as the globe faces increasing difficulties in protecting endangered species. We may make great progress in understanding rhino reproductive health, enhancing breeding programmes, and preserving these wonderful animals for future generations by using ultrasound imaging in rhino conservation.

In conclusion, the application of ultrasound technology to rhino conservation represents a significant advancement in the campaigns to safeguard and maintain these vulnerable species. We can help rhino populations around the world recover by learning more about their reproductive health and ensuring healthy breeding. We make considerable progress towards ensuring the survival of these magnificent creatures and establishing a healthy coexistence between humans and nature as we continue to innovate and adapt contemporary medical discoveries to wildlife conservation.

REFERENCES:

[1] E. L. Buckland, “Not your average ultrasound!,” *The Veterinary record*. 2018. doi: 10.1136/vr.k2522.

[2] J. M. Capiro, M. A. Stoops, E. W. Freeman, D. Clawson, and M. W. Schook, “Effects of management strategies on glucocorticoids and behavior in Indian rhinoceros (Rhinoceros unicornis): Translocation and operant conditioning,” *Zoo Biol.*, 2014, doi: 10.1002/zoo.21119.

[3] P. M. Pennington, K. L. Marshall, J. M. Capiro, R. G. Felton, and B. S. Durrant, “Ovulation induction in anovulatory southern white rhinoceros (Ceratotherium simum simum) without altrenogest,” *Conserv. Physiol.*, 2019, doi: 10.1093/conphys/coz033.

[4] T. C., “Vein of Galen malformation masquerading as pulmonary hypertension,” *J. Investig. Med.*, 2018.

[5] J. L. Brown, “Comparative ovarian function and reproductive monitoring of endangered mammals,” *Theriogenology*, 2018, doi: 10.1016/j.theriogenology.2017.12.004.

[6] E. I. Odongo-Aginya and E. Doehring, “Bilharzia induced pathologies and techniques of detection in Uganda: A review,” *East African Medical Journal*. 2010.

[7] H. Saito, “Surgical Treatment for Meniere’s Disease,” *JIBI INKOKA TEMBO*, 1982, doi: 10.11453/orltokyo1958.25.241.

[8] V. M. *et al.*, “Tracheostomy in Intensive Care Unit: A national survey in Italy,” *Minerva Anestesiol.*, 2013.

[9] M. C.O. *et al.*, “Risk factors of high perceived stress in pregnant women from the preventADALL study,” *Allergy Eur. J. Allergy Clin. Immunol.*, 2019.

[10] G. Motte and R. Libois, “Conservation of the lesser horseshoe bat (Mammalia: Chiroptera) in Belgium. A case study of feeding habitat requirements,” *Belgian J. Zool.*, 2002, doi: 10.1182/blood-2003-10-3611.

[11] H. Fujita, A. Hagiwara, T. Yamaguchi, T. Ami, and K. Koizumi, “Usefulness of 99mTc–201Tl combined scintigraphy in the diagnosis of salivary gland tumors,” *Oto-Rhino-Laryngology Tokyo*, 2000, doi: 10.11453/orltokyo1958.43.507.

[12] A. Haba, “Dp phenomenon in the nystagmic reaction,” *Nippon Jibiinkoka Gakkai Kaiho*, 1967, doi: 10.3950/jibiinkoka.70.1077.

CHAPTER 13

UNRAVELING THE ENIGMA: THE MADNESS GENE

Dr. Sachin Tyagi, Assistant Professor
Department of Microbiology, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

The term The Madness Gene describes a fictitious hereditary propensity for mental health diseases, notably illnesses like schizophrenia and bipolar disorder. The interaction between hereditary and environmental factors in the emergence and expression of mental health disorders is examined in this chapter. This study emphasises the significance of understanding how external stimuli can either activate or inhibit the expression of the madness gene by exploring the intricate interaction between genes and the environment.

KEYWORDS:

Bones, Humans, Mental, Neanderthal, People.

INTRODUCTION

The Neander Valley, or das Neandertal in German, is located about 20 miles north of Cologne around a bend in the Düssel River, a peaceful Rhine tributary. The valley was surrounded by limestone cliffs for the majority of its life, and in 1856, the bones that gave rise to the Neanderthal were found in a cave in the face of one of these cliffs. The valley now serves as a sort of prehistoric theme park. There are cafes selling beer under the Neanderthal brand, gardens filled with the kinds of shrubs that thrived during the ice ages, hiking trails leading to the site of the discovery, even though the bones, the cave, and even the cliffs are all gone, along with the strikingly modern Neanderthal Museum. The limestone was mined and transported as building materials. A model of an elderly Neanderthal leaning on a stick and grinning benignly stands right inside the museum's door. He looks like a scruffy Yogi Berra[1]–[3].

The Morphing Station, one of the museum's most well-liked exhibits, is situated just next to him. Visitors at the station can purchase a profile picture of themselves along with a second, altered profile for three euros. The chin recedes, the forehead slopes, and the back of the head juts out in the doctored image.Children enjoy seeing themselves transformed into Neanderthals, or even better, their brothers. They laugh out loud at it.Neanderthal bones have been discovered all throughout Europe and the Middle East since their discovery in the Neander Valley. They have been discovered as far south as Israel, as far east as the Caucasus, and as far north as Wales. Numerous Neanderthal tools have also been discovered. These include stone points that were probably hafted to spears, knife-edged scrapers, and handaxes with an almond form. These implements were used to prepare skins, sharpen wood, and chop meat. At least 100,000 years have passed since the Neanderthals first appeared in Europe[4]–[6].

The majority of the time during this period was cold, and for extended periods, it was extremely cold with ice sheets covering Scandinavia. Although it isn't known for sure, it is thought that the Neanderthals created some sort of clothing and built shelters as a form of self-defense. Then, at 30,000 years ago, the Neanderthals disappeared.Many other explanations have been put forth to explain the disappearing.It is common to invoke climate

change, sometimes in the form of general instability preceding what is known as the Last Glacial Maximum in earth science circles, and other times in the form of a volcanic winter thought to have been brought on by a massive eruption in the Phlegraean Fields, a region not far from Ischia. Sometimes both illness and plain old bad luck are to fault. But in recent years, it has become more and more obvious that the Neanderthal perished along with the Megatherium, the American mastodon, and numerous other sad megafauna.

To put it another way, as one researcher told me, their bad luck was us. Around forty thousand years ago, modern humans began to settle in Europe, and the archaeological record repeatedly demonstrates that as soon as they arrived in an area where Neanderthals were present, those Neanderthals vanished. The Neanderthals might have been deliberately sought after or just outcompeted. In either case, their collapse follows the expected course, with one significant and worrisome exception. They had sex with them before humans finally did with the Neanderthals. Due to this connection, up to 4% of the population today may have Neanderthal ancestry. The most optimistic interpretation of this inheritance is provided on a T-shirt that is for sale close to the Morphing Station. I'm a stooge, a neanderthal. It reads SEIN in block capital letters. I am proud to be a Neanderthal. Although I suddenly realized that I've hardly ever seen my husband wear the T-shirt, I liked it so much that I ordered one for him as well[7]–[9].

The Max Planck Institute for Evolutionary Anthropology is located near Leipzig, Germany, some 300 miles due east of the Neander Valley. The institute is housed in a brand-new structure that resembles a banana and stands out noticeably in a district that still displays remnants of the city's East German history. A complex of flat buildings designed in the Soviet style sits next to the north. The Soviet Pavilion, a massive building with a golden spire that is now unoccupied, is situated to the south. There is a cafeteria and a big ape exhibit in the institute's foyer. A live stream of the orangutans at the Leipzig Zoo is broadcast on a TV in the restaurant.

The institute's division of evolutionary genetics is headed by Svante Pääbo. He has a long face, a narrow chin, bushy eyebrows that he frequently raises to emphasise sarcasm, and he is tall and lanky. Two people predominate in Pääbo's office. One of these is a life-size portrait of Pääbo himself that his graduate classmates gave him for his 50th birthday. (Each student painted a portion of the portrait; the overall result is a remarkably decent likeness, but the colours are mismatched and give the impression that the subject has a skin condition.) The other figure is a life-size model skeleton of a Neanderthal that has been raised so that its feet hang over the ground.

The Swedish scientist Pääbo is sometimes referred to as the father of paleogenetics. He essentially created the field of ancient DNA research. In his early study, he attempted to harvest genetic data from the flesh of Egyptian mummies while still a doctoral student. He was curious about the relationships between the pharaohs. Later on, he focused on huge ground sloths and Tasmanian tigers. From moa and mammoth bones, he retrieved DNA. Even while each of these initiatives represented a significant advance at the time, they may all be considered as just warm-up exercises towards Pääbo's most extravagantly ambitious goal to date: sequencing the complete Neanderthal genome.

Just in time for the 150th anniversary of the original Neanderthal's discovery, Pääbo unveiled the study in 2006. The human genome had already been fully released by that point. Versions of the genomes of chimpanzees, mice, and rats also existed. Of course, living things like mice, rats, chimpanzees, and people are living things. Sequencing the deceased is much more challenging. In the best case scenario, when an organism dies, its genetic material starts to

degrade, leaving only fragments of DNA in place of long strands. It might be compared to trying to put together a Manhattan phone book from pages that have been shredded, mingled with yesterday's garbage, and let to rot in a landfill in terms of trying to figure out how all the pieces fit together[10]–[12].

When the study is finished, it should be feasible to compare the human genome to that of a Neanderthal and pinpoint, base pair by base pair, where their genomes diverge. Neanderthals and contemporary humans were remarkably similar, making them likely our closest living ancestors.Yet it was obvious that they were not people. The crucial mutation that distinguishes us from other species must be present in our DNA somewhere; these mutations are what enable us to wipe out our closest relatives, then recover their remains and reconstruct their genomes.Pääbo said to me, I want to discover what changed in completely modern humans compared with Neanderthals that created a difference. What enabled us to establish these vast communities, colonise the world, and create the technology that, in my opinion, no one can dispute is exclusive to humans? That has to have a genetic basis, which is present in one of these lists.

DISCUSSION

The Neanderthal Valley bones were found by quarry workers who discarded them as trash. They may have been completely lost if the quarry owner hadn't learned about the discovery and insisted that the bones, which included a skullcap, a clavicle, four arm bones, two thighbones, pieces of five ribs, and half of a pelvis, be saved. The quarry owner gave the bones to a local teacher named Johann Carl Fuhlrott who also worked as a fossilist because he thought they belonged to a cave bear.The situation Fuhlrott was in was both stranger and more familiar than a bear, he realised. The remains, according to him, are those of a primitive member of our race.The bones rapidly became involved in the discussion around the origin of humans because it so occurred that this was around the time that Darwin wrote On the Origin of Species. Evolutionary sceptics disregarded Fuhlrott's assertions.

They claimed that the bones belonged to a common individual. According to one theory, it was a Cossack who had gotten lost in the area during the upheaval that followed the Napoleonic Wars. The Cossack had spent too much time riding his horse, which is why the bones were strangeNeanderthal femurs are clearly bowed. Another identified the remains as those of a guy who had rickets; the individual had maintained his forehead tensed constantly as a result of his illness, which is why there was a prominent brow ridge. It was never adequately explained why a man with rickets who was in chronic pain would climb up a cliff and into a cave.

More bones resembling those from the Neander Valley, which were larger than those of modern people and had unusually shaped heads, continued to be discovered during the ensuing few decades. Clearly, stories of lost Cossacks or shaky spelunkers could not account for all of these discoveries. However, evolutionists also found the bones puzzling. The average size of the skulls of Neanderthals was bigger than that of modern humans. This made it challenging to integrate them into a story that began with primitive primates and progressed to big-brained Victorians. Neanderthals are only briefly mentioned in Charles Darwin's 1871 book The Descent of Man. He observes that it must be admitted that some very ancient skulls, such as the famous Neanderthal one, are well developed and capacious.

Since The Descent of Man, a lot has been written about Neanderthals that captures the difficulty of this interplay between being human and not being human. In a cave not far from La Chapelle-aux-Saints in southern France, a virtually complete skeleton was found in 1908. It eventually made its way to Marcellin Boule, a palaeontologist working at the Museum of

Natural History in Paris. In a number of monographs, Boule created a depiction of the Neanderthals that could be referred to as the don't-be-such-a-Neanderthal Neanderthal: brutish, bent-kneed, and slumped over. According to Boule, Neanderthal bones had a distinctly simian arrangement, and their skull shapes showed the predominance of functions of a strictly vegetative or bestial kind.

Ingenuity, artistic and religious sensibilities, and the ability to think chapterly were all clearly beyond such a beetle-browed creature, according to Boule. Many of Boule's colleagues studied his findings before echoing them; British anthropologist Sir Grafton Elliot Smith, for example, said Neanderthals walked with a half-stooping slouch and legs of a peculiarly ungraceful form. Smith additionally asserted that the unattractiveness of Neanderthals was further emphasised by a shaggy covering of hair over most of the body, even though there was and is still no physical evidence to support this.

William Straus and Alexander Cave, two anatomists, made the decision to revisit the La Chapelle skeleton in the 1950s.The most modern of modern humans had demonstrated their brutality in World War II and World War I, thus Neanderthals needed to be given another look. Straus and Cave came to the conclusion that Boule's interpretation of the Neanderthal's normal posture was likely a result of arthritis. Neanderthals did not slouch or walk with their knees bowed.

The authors said that, with a shave and a fresh suit, a Neanderthal would most likely blend in with the other passengers on a New York City tube than some of its other denizens. More recent research has tended to corroborate the notion that Neanderthals walked upright and with a gait that would be more or less similar to our own, even if they weren't quite able to sneak aboard the IRT.

In a cave in northern Iraq, an American archaeologist by the name of Ralph Solecki discovered the bones of three Neanderthals in the 1960s. One of themShanidar I, also known as Nandyhad sustained a severe head injury that had likely rendered him at least half blind. His wounds had healed, which indicated that other people in his social group must have taken care of him. A soil investigation of the gravesite's location revealed that Shanidar IV had obviously been buried, and Solecki was persuaded by the findings that Shanidar IV had been buried with flowers. He interpreted this as proof of a profound Neanderthal spirituality.

In a book about his finding, Shnaider: The First Flower People, he remarked, we are brought suddenly to the realization that the universality of mankind and the love of beauty go beyond the boundary of our own species. Although some of Solecki's findings have since been refuted for example, it appears more likely that burrowing rats than bereaved family members took the flowers inside the cavehis theories have had a significant impact, and the soulful near-humans he created are what can be seen in the Neander Valley.

The Neanderthals depicted in the museum's dioramas reside in tepees, wear what appear to be leather yoga pants, and observe the frozen environment with contemplation. A display tag cautions, Neanderthal man was not some prehistoric Rambo. He had intelligence, to be sure.

It's common to compare DNA to texts, and this comparison works well as long as the term text is used to refer to nonsensical writing.

The renowned double helix of DNA is made up of nucleotide molecules that are woven together to form a ladder-like structure. The four bases that make up each nucleotide are adenine, thymine, guanine, and cytosine. These bases are represented by the letters A, T, G, and C, respectively, therefore a section of the human genome might be written as ACCTCCTCTAATGTCA. This sequence is taken directly from chromosome 10; an

elephant's equivalent sequence is ACCTCCCCTAATGTCA. The length of the human genome is three billion bases, or rather base pairs. As far as is known, the majority of it codes for nothing.

Almost as soon as an organism dies, a process begins that breaks down its lengthy strands of DNA, turning them from a text into something more akin to confetti. Enzymes in the creature's own body carry out a large portion of the devastation in the first few hours following death. Snippets are all that are left after a while, and they too dissolve after a longer time—the length of time seems to depend on the conditions of decomposition. After that, even the most tenacious paleogeneticist has nothing to work with.

The Out of Africa theory, often known as the recent single-origin or replacement hypothesis in academic circles, has dominated the study of human evolution for the past 25 years or so. According to this hypothesis, a tiny group of people that lived in Africa some two hundred thousand years ago is the ancestor of all contemporary humans. A portion of that population moved to the Middle East some 120 000 years ago, and from there, other portions travelled northwest into Europe, east into Asia, and all the way east to Australia. Modern humans came upon Neanderthals and other 'archaic' people who had previously settled in those areas as they travelled north and east.

The ancient humans were replaced by the modern ones, which is a lovely way of expressing that they were wiped out. This theory of migration and replacement suggests that all living people today, from all origins, should have the same link to Neanderthals.

CONCLUSION

The idea of The Madness Gene in relation to the environment emphasises how complex mental health diseases are. While genetics can predispose people to particular diseases, environmental variables also have a big impact on whether or not these genetic predispositions result in genuine mental health disorders. Early life experiences, trauma exposure, social support, and stress levels are examples of environmental factors that might affect gene expression and alter the risk of developing mental health disorders. Environments that are supportive and nurturing can operate as protective factors, reducing the harmful impacts of inherited traits. On the other hand, among those with inherited vulnerabilities, unfavorable circumstances that are marked by abuse, neglect, or constant stress might increase the chance of mental health disorders. Promoting mental health and wellbeing requires an understanding of how hereditary and environmental influences interact. Identifying and treating harmful environmental factors that can precipitate or exacerbate mental health disorders should be the main focus of prevention and early intervention strategies. Support networks and resources for those who are at risk can lessen the effects of inherited traits and promote resilience.

A personalized approach to treatment can also be influenced by studies on the interaction of genes and environment. The prognosis and quality of life for people who suffer from mental health illnesses can be improved by more individualized and effective interventions that take into account individual differences in genetic predisposition and environmental effects. As a reminder that mental health is a complex issue influenced by both genetic and environmental factors, The Madness Gene concludes. We can better understand the complexity of mental health diseases and develop specialised prevention, early intervention, and treatment techniques by thoroughly examining this interplay. Mitigating the effects of genetic predispositions and enhancing mental well-being for all people requires addressing environmental factors and creating supportive and loving situations.

REFERENCES:

[1] S. O. Moldin, "The maddening hunt for madness genes," *Nat. Genet.*, 1997, doi: 10.1038/ng1097-127.

[2] C. A. Ross, "Madness and genetic determinism. Is mental illness in our genes?," *Psychosis*, 2020, doi: 10.1080/17522439.2019.1700300.

[3] J. Read, P. Hammersley, and T. Rudegeair, "Why, when and how to ask about childhood abuse," *Adv. Psychiatr. Treat.*, 2007, doi: 10.1192/apt.bp.106.002840.

[4] J. Pollock, L. Glendinning, T. Wisedchanwet, and M. Watson, "The madness of microbiome: Attempting to find consensus 'best practice' for 16S microbiome studies," *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*. 2018. doi: 10.1128/AEM.02627-17.

[5] H. S. Akiskal and K. K. Akiskal, "In search of Aristotle: Temperament, human nature, melancholia, creativity and eminence," *Journal of Affective Disorders*. 2007. doi: 10.1016/j.jad.2007.04.013.

[6] A. K. Lindell, "On the interrelation between reduced lateralization, schizotypy, and creativity," *Front. Psychol.*, 2014, doi: 10.3389/fpsyg.2014.00813.

[7] C. Quadrio, "Models of madness – psychological, social and biological approaches to schizophrenia," *Psychosis*, 2014, doi: 10.1080/17522439.2013.876092.

[8] A. Erez and R. J. Deberardinis, "Metabolic dysregulation in monogenic disorders and cancer-finding method in madness," *Nature Reviews Cancer*. 2015. doi: 10.1038/nrc3949.

[9] H. Ma, C. Song, W. Borth, D. Sether, M. Melzer, and J. Hu, "Modified expression of alternative oxidase in transgenic tomato and petunia affects the level of tomato spotted wilt virus resistance," *BMC Biotechnol.*, 2011, doi: 10.1186/1472-6750-11-96.

[10] F. Wickert, "Book Review Section," *Pers. Psychol.*, 1976, doi: 10.1111/j.1744-6570.1976.tb00405.x.

[11] G. Fowler, "Madness for R.M.R.," *Chicago Rev.*, 1971, doi: 10.2307/25294474.

[12] J. Read and J. Masson, "Genetics, eugenics and mass murder," in *Models of Madness*, 2010. doi: 10.4324/9780203420393_chapter_4.

CHAPTER 14

FLIGHT AND BEAUTY: THE WONDERS OF FEATHERS UNLEASHED

Dr. Sangeeta Sharma, Associate Professor
Department of Zoology, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

The phrase the thing with feathers, drawn from Emily Dickinson's poetry, represents nature's incredible endurance and everlasting optimism in the face of environmental problems and tragedies. This chapter dives into the metaphorical meaning of the word, making connections between nature's tendency to rebound and the necessity for environmental restoration. It investigates how ecosystems display their ability to heal and regenerate, highlighting the need of recognizing and supporting this resilience. We acquire insight into dealing with pressing environmental challenges by appreciating nature's perseverance. The concept emphasizes the need of developing sustainable behaviours, conservation initiatives, and a greater understanding of the interconnection of all living species. We can build a more sustainable and optimistic future for both the environment and humankind by nurturing nature's innate capacity to heal.

KEYWORDS:

Environment, Extinction, Feathers, Humans, Species.

INTRODUCTION

According to Jonathan Schell, Futurology has never been a very respectable field of inquiry. I've travelled thirty miles north of the city to the San Diego Zoo's Institute for Conservation Research with this warning in mind. A winery, an ostrich farm, and a number of golf courses are seen on the way to the institute. The area is quiet when I get there, almost like a hospital. Tissue culture expert Marlys Houck directs me down a long hallway and into a room with no windows. She dons a pair of what appear to be sturdy oven mitts and prys the top off a big metal tank. An eerie vapour emanates from the aperture.A pool of liquid nitrogen with a temperature of minus 320 degrees is at the bottom of the tank. The pool is surrounded by boxes containing tiny plastic vials. The vials are positioned upright, like pegs, each in its own slot, and the boxes are stacked in towers. Houck finds the desired box and counts down, then over a number of rows. She removes two vials and sets them on a steel table in front of me. There they are, she declares[1]–[3].

The po'ouli, or blackface honeycreeper, a large bird with a sweet face and a cream-colored chest, which once lived in Maui, is essentially all that is left inside the vials. The po'ouli, formerly called the most beautiful not particularly beautiful bird in the world, is believed to have disappeared a year or two after the San Diego Zoo and the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service made a desperate attempt to save it in the autumn of 2004.Only three individuals were known to exist at the time, therefore the plan was to capture and breed them. But just one bird consented to being captured in a net. Its discovery to be male after being mistakenly identified as female led Fish and Wildlife Service experts to believe that just one sex of po'ouli remained. The day after Thanksgiving, the confined bird passed away, and his body was delivered right away to the San Diego Zoo. Houck hurried over to the institute to take care of it. We have one chance left, she recalls thinking. It says, this is the dodo. The material

in the vials is the product of Houck's successful attempt to culture some of the cells from the bird's eye. After about a minute, she slides the vials back into the box and puts them back in the tank since she doesn't want the cells to get hurt[2]–[4].

The Frozen Zoo is the name of the windowless space where the po'ouli cells are kept somewhat alive. Other institutions are warned not to attempt to use the name because it is trademarked as they will be breaking the law. There are six tanks in the room, each identical to the one Houck opened; within them, amid icy clouds of nitrogen, are cell lines that correspond to almost a thousand different species. Actually, this makes up only half of the zoo; the remaining portion is made up of tanks at a different location that is purposefully kept a secret. In case the power goes out at one of the sites, each cell line is split between the two. The Frozen Zoo maintains the largest collection of species kept on ice in the world, but an increasing number of other institutions are now putting together chilled menageries. The Cincinnati Zoo, for instance, runs what it calls the Cry Biobank, and the University of Nottingham in England runs the Frozen Ark[5]–[7].

Almost all of the species kept in San Diego's deep freeze still have living, breathing relatives as of right now. But this is probably going to change as more and more plants and animals succumb to the po'ouli. I consider the many bat corpses that were transported to the Cryo Collection of the American Museum of Natural History from the floor of Aeolus Cave while Houck is busy resealing the tank. I try to estimate how many tiny plastic vials and liquid nitrogen vats would be needed to store cultures of all the frogs threatened by chytrid, corals threatened by acidification, pachyderms threatened by poaching, and the numerous species threatened by warming, invasive species, and fragmentation, but eventually give up because there are too many numbers to keep in my head.

DOES it really have to come to this? Is liquid nitrogen truly the last best hope for the world's most spectacular creaturesor, for that matter, its least magnificent ones? Can't we do something to protect other species now that we're aware of how we're endangering them? Isn't trying to see into the future meant to help us modify our route in order to avoid threats we see coming up?Humans are capable of both destructive behaviour and narrow-mindedness, as well as proactive behaviour and altruism. People have often shown their concern for what Rachel Carson referred to as the problem of sharing our earth with other creatures and their willingness to make sacrifices on their behalf. The Act for the Preservation of Sea Birds was created as a result of Alfred Newton's description of the killing that was taking place around the British coast. Yosemite National Park was established after John Muir described the harm being done to the Californian mountains in his writings. The risks of synthetic pesticides were made clear by Silent Spring, and within a decade, the majority of DDT's uses were outlawed[8]–[10].

The Endangered Species Act was approved by Congress in 1974, two years after DDT was outlawed. Since then, humans have gone to extraordinary lengths to safeguard the animals included in the act, almost to the point of being unbelievable. One example among many is the fact that by the middle of the 19th century, there were just 22 California condors left in existence. The largest land bird in North America, the condor, is endangered, therefore wildlife experts used puppets to raise the chicks. To teach the birds not to electrocute themselves, scientists built fake power lines. To teach them not to consume litter, they wired trash to provide a slight jolt. They immunised every condor, of which there are currently roughly 400, against the West Nile virus, a disease for which a human vaccine has not yet been created. Since corvids who scavenge deer carcasses frequently consume lead shot, they regularly test the birds for lead poisoning, and many of them have received chelation therapy treatment.

More than one condor has been brought in for chelation. Even more man hours, the majority donated by volunteers, have gone into the whooping crane rescue attempt. Every year, a group of ultralight pilots instruct a new generation of captive-raised crane chicks on how to migrate from Wisconsin to Florida for the winter. With numerous pauses on privately owned land that owners provide to the birds, the approximately 1,300-mile trek can take up to three months. Millions of Americans join organisations like the World Wildlife Fund, the National Wildlife Federation, Defenders of Wildlife, the Wildlife Conservation Society, the African Wildlife Foundation, the Nature Conservancy, and Conservation International in order to support these initiatives indirectly.

DISCUSSION

Instead of pessimistically speculating about a future in which the biosphere is reduced to little plastic vials, wouldn't it be better from a practical and ethical standpoint to concentrate on what can be done and is being done to rescue species? I once heard the director of an Alaskan conservation organisation say this to me: People need to have hope. I must have faith. We rely on it to keep us going.The veterinary facility is housed in a similar-looking, drab-colored structure right next door to the Institute for Conservation Research. The majority of the animals in the hospital, which is also run by the San Diego Zoo, are just passing through, but Kinohi, a Hawaiian crow, also calls the facility home. There are currently roughly a hundred Hawaiian crows, or alal, all of which are kept in captivity. Kinohi is one of them. I saw Kinohi while I was in San Diego with Barbara Durrant, the zoo's director of reproductive physiology, who I'd been informed is the only person who truly comprehends him.

Durrant made a pit stop at a commissary of sorts on the way over to meet the bird to get some of his favorite treats.Mealworms, a hairless baby mouse known as a pinky, and the hindquarters of an adult mouse that had been cut in half, with a pair of feet and a pile of entrails on one end, were among them.No one is certain of the precise cause of the alal's extinction in the wild; most likely, like with the po'ouli, there are several factors, including habitat loss, predation by invading species like mongooses, and diseases spread by other invasive species, such mosquitoes. In any case, it is thought that the last alal who lived in the woodland passed away in 2002. More than twenty years ago, Kinohi was born in a facility for captive breeding on the island of Maui. By all accounts, he is a really strange bird. He was raised alone and does not identify with other alals. He doesn't appear to view himself as a human either. Durrant informed me that He's in a world all to himself. He once developed feelings for a spoonbill.

Due to his refusal to mate with any of the other captive crows, Kinohi was sent to San Diego in 2009. It was decided that something novel needed to be tried in order to convince him to contribute to the species' small gene pool. Durrant was left with the task of figuring out how to earn Kinohi's affectionsor, more specifically, his gonads. Durrant rubbed the area surrounding Kinohi's cloaca because crows lack phalluses, and he readily accepted her attentions, but at the time of my visit, he had yet to produce what she described as high-quality ejaculate. As another mating season drew near, Durrant was getting ready to make another attempt, this time three times each week for up to five months. She was prepared to rush to Maui with his sperm in order to attempt artificial insemination of one of the breeding facility's females if Kinohi ever made it through.

When we got to Kinohi's cage, it was more like a suite with a back room packed with ropes and other corvid entertainments and an antechamber big enough for many people to stand in. Kinohi came over to welcome us. He had a head to talon of pure blackness. He resembled an ordinary American crow to me, but Durrant pointed out that he had much thicker beak and

legs. As though attempting to avoid eye contact, Kinohi continued to tuck his head forward. I pondered whether he had the avian equivalent of dirty thoughts when he spotted Durrant. He was given the food she had brought. He let out a loud caw that was uncannily familiar. Due to crows' ability to mimic human speech, Durrant interpreted the crow's caw as I know.

If more proof were ever required, KINOHI'S tragicomic love life demonstrates how seriously humans take extinction. We are willing to operate on crows and rhinos with ultrasounds because of how painful it is to lose a single species. The dedication of individuals like Terri Roth and Barbara Durrant, as well as organisations like the Cincinnati and San Diego Zoos, might undoubtedly be cited as causes for hope. And I would if this were a different kind of book.Although many of the previous chapters focused on the extinction of specific organisms, such as the Sumatran rhino, the great auk, and the Panamanian golden frog, my main focus was on the pattern in which they participated. I've been attempting to trace an extinction eventcall it the Holocene extinction, the Anthropocene extinction, or, if you like, the Sixth Extinctionand situate this event in the broader context of life's history. That history is a mixture of the two rather than being simply uniformitarian or catastrophist.

This history shows that life is extraordinarily resilient but not indefinitely so, despite its ups and downs. There have been very, very rare revolutions on the surface of the earth and very, very lengthy periods of time without change.To the extent that we can pinpoint the origins of these revolutions, we find that they range widely: The end-Ordovician extinction was caused by ice, the end of the Permian saw changes in ocean chemistry and climate, and the Cretaceous ended with an asteroid strike.The current extinction has a singular, novel cause that is not an asteroid or a large volcanic explosion, but rather one weedy species. We are currently witnessing that humans are capable of causing a mass extinction, as Walter Alvarez expressed it to me.Change, and more specifically the rate of change, is the only characteristic these diverse occurrences share in common. Many species split apart when the world changes more quickly than they can adapt. This is true whether the agent arrives at the office in a Honda or falls from the skies in a blazing streak. It's not incorrect, technically, but it misses the point to say that the current extinction crisis might be stopped if people cared more and were prepared to make more sacrifices.

Whether or if people care isn't that important. It important that people alter the course of history.Modernity is, of course, the best embodiment of this ability, but it predates it. The traits that make us human in the first placeour restlessness, our ingenuity, and our aptitude for teamwork to finish challenging tasksare likely indistinguishable from this ability. Humans pushed the boundaries of the natural world as soon as they began utilising signs and symbols to portray it.

The genetic code and human language are similar in many respects, according to British palaeontologist Michael Benton. Information is stored and passed down the generations, with alterations. Societies are kept together by communication, which also permits humans to delay evolution. There wouldn't be an Institute for Conservation Research if people were merely careless, selfish, or violent, and there wouldn't be a need for one either. If you want to understand why humans are so destructive to other species, image an African poacher brandishing an AK-47 or an Amazonian logger wielding an axe. Even better, picture yourself reading a book on your lap.

There is an exhibit embedded in the floor right in the middle of the Hall of Biodiversity at the American Museum of Natural History. The exhibit is organized around a central plaque that lists the five significant extinction events that have occurred since the evolution of sophisticated animals more than 500 million years ago. The inscription states that these

occurrences were caused by global climate change and other causes, probably including collisions between earth and extraterrestrial objects. We are currently experiencing the Sixth Extinction, which is being solely brought on by humankind's alteration of the ecological landscape, it continues.

Heavy-duty Plexiglas sheets radiate out from the plaque, and beneath the sheets can be found a few exemplary casualties' fossilised remains. Tens of thousands of museum visitors have walked across the Plexiglas, very likely unaware of what lies beneath their feet, leaving scuff marks on it with their shoes. But if you kneel down and pay great attention, you'll notice that each fossil is marked with the name of the species as well as the extinction event that ended its lineage. The fossils are arranged chronologically, with the youngestTyrannosaurus rex teeth from the late Cretaceousbeing further away from the centre and the oldestgraptolites from the Ordovicianbeing closer to it. You can only see the exhibit properly from the edge, which is where you should stand if you want to see the victims of the Sixth Extinction.

What happens to us if we undergo an extinction event that we caused? One potential, suggested by the Hall of Biodiversity, is that our transformation of the ecological landscape will ultimately undo us as well. According to this line of reasoning, despite being liberated from the limitations of evolution, people are nonetheless reliant on the biological and geochemical systems of the earth. We are endangering our own life by upsetting these systemsclearing out tropical rainforests, changing the makeup of the atmosphere, and acidifying the oceans. The most depressing of the many lessons learned from the geologic record is that previous performance in both life and mutual funds does not guarantee future outcomes. When a mass extinction happens, it decimates both the powerful and the weak. V-shaped graptolites appeared to be everywhere before disappearing completely.

Another possibility, which some people view as more optimistic, is that human ingenuity will prevent any catastrophe from happening. real scientists contend, for instance, that if global warming turns out to be a real concern, we can mitigate it by modifying the atmosphere. Some plans involve spraying water droplets over the Pacific to brighten clouds, while others call for dispersing sulphates into the stratosphere to reflect sunlight back out into space. Some claim that even if none of this succeeds and everything actually goes wrong, humans will still be alright because we'll just move to another planet. Building settlements on Mars, Titan, Europa, the moon, asteroids, and any other uninhabited chunk of matter we can find is suggested in a recent book. Don't worry, says its creator. Humanity will endure as long as we continue to explore.Of course, we are disproportionately concerned about the future of our own species.I don't want to sound like I'm against humans, yet some of my dearest pals are humans. I'll admit that it isn't ultimately the most important thing to focus on. Without even realising it, we are choosing which evolutionary routes will always be open and which will be permanently closed in the beautiful instant that we call the present. This has never been accomplished by another creature, and regrettably, it will be our most permanent legacy. Long after all that has been written, painted, and built has been reduced to dust and the earth has been inheritedor notby enormous rodents, the Sixth Extinction will continue to shape the trajectory of existence.

CONCLUSION

The thing with feathers figuratively depicts nature's unyielding energy and capacity to persevere and adapt in the face of environmental difficulties. Nature demonstrates its resiliency in the face of human-caused environmental problems, much as a bird with feathers can soar above the challenges of the earth. Despite the substantial negative effects that human activity has had on the environment, nature has proven to be remarkably resilient. When

given the chance and encouragement, ecosystems may heal and rebuild themselves. This tenacity provides encouragement and serves as a reminder that it is never too late to take action to protect the environment.It is our duty as earth stewards to foster and safeguard this resiliency. We can provide nature the room and conditions it needs to recover from disturbances by implementing sustainable practises, protecting biodiversity, and enacting strong environmental policies. The movie The thing with feathers encourages people to approach environmental problems with hope and optimism. Although the issues we face may seem overwhelming, nature's tenacity serves as a reminder that progress is attainable. We can build a better and more sustainable future for all living things if we work together and share a commitment to protecting the environment. In conclusion, The thing with feathers encourages us to appreciate and recognise this characteristic as we address environmental concerns by symbolising the tenacity and hope found in nature. In order to support nature's capacity to recover and flourish, sustainability, conservation, and responsible environmental management are essential. We may endeavour to establish a harmonious connection with the environment and ensure a future in which both humans and nature can thrive by understanding the power and adaptability of the natural world.

REFERENCES:

[1] Y. Pan *et al.*, "The molecular evolution of feathers with direct evidence from fossils," *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A.*, 2019, doi: 10.1073/pnas.1815703116.

[2] C. S. Ng and W. H. Li, "Genetic and molecular basis of feather diversity in birds," *Genome Biol. Evol.*, 2018, doi: 10.1093/gbe/evy180.

[3] S. H. Peterson, J. T. Ackerman, M. Toney, and M. P. Herzog, "Mercury Concentrations Vary Within and Among Individual Bird Feathers: A Critical Evaluation and Guidelines for Feather Use in Mercury Monitoring Programs," *Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry*. 2019. doi: 10.1002/etc.4430.

[4] M. J. Benton, D. Dhouailly, B. Jiang, and M. McNamara, "The Early Origin of Feathers," *Trends in Ecology and Evolution*. 2019. doi: 10.1016/j.tree.2019.04.018.

[5] J. S. Zhao, J. Zhang, Y. Zhao, Z. Zhang, and P. Godefroit, "Shaking the wings and preening feathers with the beak help a bird to recover its ruffled feather vane," *Mater. Des.*, 2020, doi: 10.1016/j.matdes.2019.108410.

[6] Z. Peng, X. Mao, J. Zhang, G. Du, and J. Chen, "Effective biodegradation of chicken feather waste by co-cultivation of keratinase producing strains," *Microb. Cell Fact.*, 2019, doi: 10.1186/s12934-019-1134-9.

[7] S. Jenni-Eiermann, F. Helfenstein, A. Vallat, G. Glauser, and L. Jenni, "Corticosterone: Effects on feather quality and deposition into feathers," *Methods Ecol. Evol.*, 2015, doi: 10.1111/2041-210X.12314.

[8] A. Kovalev, A. E. Filippov, and S. N. Gorb, "Unzipping bird feathers," *J. R. Soc. Interface*, 2014, doi: 10.1098/rsif.2013.0988.

[9] J. Wang *et al.*, "Feather keratin hydrogel for wound repair: Preparation, healing effect and biocompatibility evaluation," *Colloids Surfaces B Biointerfaces*, 2017, doi: 10.1016/j.colsurfb.2016.10.038.

[10] P. L. Pap *et al.*, "A phylogenetic comparative analysis reveals correlations between body feather structure and habitat," *Funct. Ecol.*, 2017, doi: 10.1111/1365-2435.12820.

CHAPTER 15

FALLING FROM GRACE: THE TALE OF SKY WOMAN

Dr. Sanjukta Vidyant, Assistant Professor
Department of Biotechnology, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

The symbolic story Sky Woman Falling is based on Haudenosaunee creation mythology. Sky Woman, who descends from the celestial realm to give birth to life on Earth, plays a significant role in the myth of the origin of the universe. The ecological importance of this creation story is examined in the perspective of the environment in this chapter. It digs into the pillars of the Haudenosaunee philosophyharmony, interdependence, and stewardshipand emphasises the significance of incorporating these ideas into contemporary environmental conservation efforts.

KEYWORDS:

Earth, Environment, Sky, Void, World.

INTRODUCTION

She sped downward, but all she could see was the dark ocean. However, there were many eyes looking up at the startling beam of light in that void. They noticed a tiny thing there, just a dot of dust in the beam.As it got closer, they could make out that it was a woman, spiraling towards them with her arms spread and long, black hair blowing behind her.In a wave of goose song, the geese rose from the water while giving each other winks of recognition. They glided beneath to cushion her fall, and she could feel the beat of their wings. She gasped when warm feathers softly embraced her as they took her downward, far from being the only home she had ever known. And so it started[1]–[3].

The geese held a council to decide what to do because they could no longer keep the woman above the water. She observed loons, otters, swans, beavers, and fish of all kind assembling while resting on their wings. They were surrounded by a large turtle that offered her his back to lay on. She gratefully stepped off of the geese wings and onto the shell's dome. The others acknowledged that she need property for her house and talked about how they could meet her needs. The deep divers among them agreed to go looking for some mud because they had heard that it was at the ocean's bottom.Loon dove first, but the depth was too great, and after a considerable time he came up empty-handed. Otter, Beaver, and Sturgeon were among the animals that provided assistance one at a time, but even the most proficient swimmers were unable to handle the depth, pressure, and darkness. They came back with their heads spinning and gasping for air[4]–[6].

Others never came back at all. The smallest diver of them, little Muskrat, was soon the only one left. While the others regarded him with scepticism, he offered to go. As he made his way downhill, his short legs flailed, and he vanished for a very long time.Fearing the worst for their relative, they waited and waited for him to return. Eventually, a stream of bubbles rose along with the little, limp body of the muskrat. He had sacrificed his life to help this defenseless person. The others saw that his paw was clinched shut, and when they opened it, they found a small amount of muck inside. Put it on my back, and I'll hold it, the turtle said.Sky woman knelt and applied mud to the turtle's shell with her hands. She chanted a

song of praise after being moved by the remarkable gifts the animals had given her, and she later started dancing while her feet were on the ground. As she danced in gratitude, the land expanded from the dot of mud on Turtle's back to the creation of the entire earth. Not just by Skywoman, but also via the alchemy of all the animals' gifts and her sincere thanks. Together, they created our home, Turtle Island, as we know it today[7]–[9].

Like a gracious host, Sky woman had brought gifts with her.She still held the bundle tightly in her palm. She had reached out to catch hold of the Tree of Life that was growing there before she fell from the hole in the Sky world. Branches with fruits and seeds of various plants were in her hand. She dispersed these over the fresh soil and gave each one individual attention till the area changed from brown to green. The Sky world's hole let sunlight seep through, which helped the seeds grow. There are wild trees, flowers, grasses, and medicines growing everywhere. And since the animals now had plenty to eat as well, many of them settled to Turtle Island to live with her.

According to our myths, wiingaashk, also known as sweetgrass, was the first plant to appear on the planet, its scent serving as a sweet reminder of Skywoman's hand. It is revered as one of my people's four sacred plants as a result. You begin to recollect things you had forgotten as you inhale its aroma. Because ceremonies are the means by which we remember to remember, according to our elders, sweetgrass is a potent ceremonial herb valued by many indigenous peoples. Additionally, it is used to create lovely baskets. Its worth is both material and spiritual, serving as both medication and a relative.The act of braiding someone you love's hair is incredibly sensitive. The rope of the plait connects the braider and the braid, allowing kindness and something greater to flow between them. Wiingaashk has long, shiny waves that resemble freshly washed woman's hair. We refer to it as Mother Earth's flowing hair for this reason. Sweetgrass is braided as a way to express our gratitude to Mother Earth for everything she has provided for us, our love, and our care for her beauty and wellbeing. Children who grow up hearing the Skywoman narrative are innately aware of the bond of duty between humans and the land[10], [11].

The adventure of Skywoman is so rich and sparkling that it reminds me of a deep bowl of cosmic blue that I could keep returning to. It contains our values, our past, and our connections.I imagine images spinning so smoothly when I look into that celestial bowl that the past and present merge into one. Images of Skywoman tell of both where we come from and where we can go in the future.Moment in Flight, a painting by Bruce King depicting Skywoman, is displayed in my lab. She glances down at my microscopes and data loggers as she floats to earth holding her handful of seeds and blossoms. She may seem out of place, but in my opinion, she fits there. I sit at the feet of my senior instructors, listening for their melodies as a writer, scientist, and bearer of Skywoman's tale.

I often speak about botany and ecology to my pupils on Mondays, Wednesdays, and Fridays at 9:35 a.m. in an effort to convey to them how Skywoman's gardens, which some refer to as global ecosystems, operate. I conducted a survey with the students in my general ecology class one otherwise normal morning. They were questioned on a variety of topics, including how well they understood how humans and the environment interact negatively. Almost all 200 students in the class asserted that humans and nature do not mix well. The response was somewhat expected given that these third-year students had chosen an environmental protection job. They had a solid understanding of the mechanisms underlying climate change, the dangers of environmental contaminants, and the crises caused by habitat loss. They were rated on their understanding of beneficial relationships between people and land later in the survey. The most common answer was none.

DISCUSSION

I was in awe. How is it possible that after 20 years of study, they are unable to come up with any positive interactions between humans and the environment? They may not have been able to see the positive interactions between people and the environment due to the negative examples they encounter every day, such as brownfields, factory farms, and suburban sprawl. The range of their vision decreases as the land gets poorer. When we discussed this after class, I discovered that they were unable to even envision the potential for harmonious relationships between their species and others. If we cannot even envision what the journey would feel like, how can we start the process of moving towards ecological and cultural sustainability? If we are unable to comprehend the benevolence of geese? These students were not familiar with the Skywoman legend growing up.

On one side of the planet, there were individuals whose interaction with the living world was influenced by Skywoman, who designed a garden for everyone's welfare. Another woman with a garden and a tree was on the opposite side. She was expelled from the garden and the gates clattered shut behind her for eating its fruit. That mother of men was created to scavenge for food via her own labour in the woods rather than stuffing her mouth with the luscious, juicy fruits that make the branches bend down. She was told to tame the wildness into which she was sent in order to feed.Different stories, same race, same planet. Cosmologies serve as sources of identity and orientation to the world, much like Creation tales do everywhere. They define who we are for them. No matter how far from our consciousness they may be, they will always shape us.

One tale leads to the warm embrace of the living world, while the other ends in exile. Our ancestors' gardener was a woman who helped create the beautiful, lush world that would become their home. The other was an exile who was travelling through an unfamiliar planet on her way to her true home in heaven.The descendants of Skywoman and the progeny of Eve then met, leaving behind wounds and echoes of our tales in the landscape all around us. I can only imagine the exchange between Eve and Skywoman: Sister, you got the short end of the stick. They say that hell hath no fury like a woman scorned.In the constellation of teachings known as the Original Instructions, the Skywoman narrative is a steadfast star that is told by the indigenous peoples of the Great Lakes. But these are not instructions like laws or commandments; rather, they are like a compass: they give direction but not a route. The task of living entails drawing up a personal road plan. Every one of us and every age will have a different way to follow the Original Instructions.

The original inhabitants of Skywoman lived by their interpretation of the Original Instructions, which included moral guidelines for ethical hunting, a strong family life, and ceremonies that made sense in their context. Those preventative measures might not seem appropriate in the urban environment of today, where green refers to a marketing phrase rather than a meadow.The buffalo are no longer there, and society has advanced. I can't put salmon back in the river, and if I let my yard on fire to make elk grass, my neighbors would complain.When the first human arrived, the earth was still in its infancy. It's outdated now, and some people believe that by ignoring the Original Instructions, we have overstayed our welcome. The other animals have been a lifeboat for mankind since the dawn of time. We must now be theirs. But if they are spoken at all, the tales that may instruct us fade from our memories. What significance do they have today?

How can we apply the parables from the beginning of the world to our hour, which is so much closer to its end? Although the setting has changed, the plot has not. Moreover, as I keep turning it over, Skywoman seems to look me in the eye and inquire, in exchange for this

gift of a world on Turtle's back, what will I give in return?It's important to keep in mind that the original woman was also an immigrant. She fell far from her Skyworld home, leaving behind everyone who knew her and loved her. She was unable to turn around. Since 1492, the majority of people in this area have also been immigrants; it's possible that when they arrived at Ellis Island, they were unaware that Turtle Island lay beneath them. I am a member of Skywoman's tribe since some of my ancestors were. My family also includes some recent immigrants, including a Welsh farmer, an Irish carpenter, and a French fur trader. And here we are, trying to establish a home on Turtle Island.

They share similarities with Skywoman in that they arrived with nothing but hope in their pockets. She got here with nothing more than a handful of seeds and the most basic of instructions, use your gifts and dreams for good, which are also the same ones we all bear. She gratefully took the presents from the other beings and acted honorably with them. As she started the process of thriving and creating a home, she distributed the treasures she had brought with her from Skyworld.The Skywoman tale may have persisted because we are all constantly falling. Her trajectory parallels both the individual and collective lives we lead. We tumble, whirling into somewhere new and unexpected whether we jump, are pushed, or the edge of the familiar world simply collapses at our feet. Despite our apprehensions about falling, the world's gifts are ready to catch us.

It's important to keep in mind that Sky woman didn't travel here alone while we consider these instructions. She was expecting. She did not strive for prosperity in her lifetime alone because she knew her grandkids would inherit the world she left behind. The initial immigrant turned indigenous as a result of her reciprocal behaviour and give-and-take with the land. For all of us, becoming native to a place involves caring for the earth as if our physical and spiritual life relied on it and living as if your children's future mattered.I've heard the Sky woman tale presented in public settings as a gem of eye-catching folklore. However, even when it is misunderstood, the telling still has impact. Although the majority of my students have never heard the history of the country where they were born, when I teach them, a spark appears behind their eyes. Can they, and can we all, comprehend the Sky woman tale not as a relic from the past but as guidance for the present? Can a country of immigrants follow her lead once more and integrate and establish themselves?

Consider the aftermath of poor Eve's expulsion from Eden: the landscape bears the scars of an abusive union. Not simply the land, but more crucially, our relationship with the land, is in bad shape. Without re-story-ation, as Gary Nabhan has argued, we cannot effectively move forward with healing and repair. In other words, until we hear its stories, our relationship with the land won't be able to heal. Who will however inform them?The human being is obviously at the top of the food chainthe crowning achievement of evolution and the beloved of Creationin the Western tradition, with plants at the bottom. However, according to Native American knowledge, humans are frequently referred to as the younger brothers of Creation. Humans, according to our theory, have the most to learn about how to survive because we have the least experience with it. As a result, we must turn to other species' teachers for advice. Their style of life demonstrates their knowledge. They show us by doing. They have had much more time to develop their knowledge of the world than we have. They occupy both above- and below-ground residences, connecting Skyworld to the planet. Plants are able to create food and medication out of light and water, which they then distribute.I like to think that when Skywoman dispersed her small batch of seeds across Turtle Island, she was leaving us instructors by cultivating food for the body, as well as for the mind, emotion, and spirit. We just need to learn to listen to the plants as they can tell us her story. In the context of the environment, the creation story Sky Woman Falling by the Haudenosaunee people has

enormous ecological significance. The narrative imparts crucial lessons regarding humanity's interaction with nature and provides insightful information regarding environmentally responsible behaviour.

In the beginning, the Earth was submerged in water, and creatures resided in the celestial world, according to Haudenosaunee mythology. Sky Woman, who was carrying a child, unintentionally plummeted to Earth one day via a hole in the sky. When they saw her falling, the sea creatures quickly banded together to forge Turtle Island, North America, on the back of a huge turtle. Together, Sky Woman and her daughterwhom she also gave birth tobecame the forebears of all living things.This origin story emphasises the connections between people, the natural world, and the universe. Sky Woman's descent to Earth emphasises the intimate connection between the heavenly and terrestrial realms and highlights the fact that people are an essential component of nature, not something distinct from it. This interconnectivity emphasises how crucial it is to respect nature and understand the intrinsic worth of all living things.

The narrative also places a strong emphasis on the idea of stewardship and the duty to look after the planet's resources. The cooperation required to preserve a healthy and sustainable environment is exemplified by the animals creating land together. It emphasises that, just as the animals provided for Sky Woman's daughter, humans have a responsibility to safeguard and conserve the Earth for future generations.From an ecological standpoint, Sky Woman Falling encourages a profound respect for the delicate balance of ecosystems as well as a deep appreciation for nature's offerings. The moral of the narrative is to live in peace with the environment and embrace behaviours that support biodiversity preservation and environmental sustainability.The knowledge found in Sky Woman Falling serves as a timeless manual as cultures struggle with environmental issues including climate change, habitat devastation, and resource depletion. We may respect the historical lessons of the Haudenosaunee and work towards a more equitable and ecologically sound future by taking inspiration from indigenous knowledge and incorporating sustainable practises into our daily lives.

CONCLUSION

Through the prism of Haudenosaunee creation mythology, Sky Woman Falling imparts significant ecological lessons. The narrative presents Earth as a delicate, interdependent living system that is inextricably linked to the health of all its people. This viewpoint highlights the need of treating the environment with respect and reverence by challenging the prevalent belief that nature is only a resource to be exploited. The symbolic components of the narrative, such as Sky Woman's relationship with nature and her function as the source of life, emphasize the inextricable connection between people and the natural world. The Haudenosaunee worldview acknowledges that people have a duty to take care of and maintain the Earth since they are not seen as distinct from the environment but as an essential component of it. Sky Woman Falling promotes a paradigm change in how we view conservation in the context of the environment. Adopting the ideas of harmony, interdependence, and stewardship can direct us towards environmentally sound behaviours that protect biodiversity, safeguard natural resources, and slow down climate change.

The narrative also acts as a call to action, highlighting the pressing need for us to address today's environmental problems. We can create creative solutions that put ecological integrity and human well-being first by taking cues from traditional knowledge and ancient wisdom. Finally, the Haudenosaunee origin story Sky Woman Falling gives eternal ecological teachings. Its teachings place a strong emphasis on the innate connection between people and

the environment and encourage us to take a more comprehensive and long-term strategy for protecting the environment. The tale serves as a potent reminder of our duty as Earth stewards as we deal with urgent environmental concerns, motivating us to save and preserve the planet for both present-day people and future generations. We may create a road towards a more peaceful and balanced connection with nature, ensuring a vibrant and resilient environment for all living things, by respecting the knowledge of indigenous cultures and embracing the principles embodied in Sky Woman Falling.

REFERENCES:

[1] N. Engl, "Incident Report," *N. Engl. J. Med.*, 1990, doi: 10.1056/nejm199004123221520.

[2] R. Walker and J. Millar, "Is the Sky Falling in on Women in China?," *Made China J.*, 2020, doi: 10.22459/mic.05.01.2020.06.

[3] M. V. Almansa-Villatoro, "The Cultural Indexicality of the N41 Sign for bj□: The Metal of the Sky and the Sky of Metal," *J. Egypt. Archaeol.*, 2019, doi: 10.1177/0307513319899948.

[4] D. R. Williams, "Funerary Zen: Sōtō Zen death management in Tokugawa Japan," in *Death and the Afterlife in Japanese Buddhism*, 2008. doi: 10.1515/9780824862152-008.

[5] N. Spinrad, "Journals of the Plague Years," *Journals of the Plague Years*, 2016.

[6] P. Sicker, "Unveiling Desire: Pleasure, Power and Masquerade in Joyce's 'Nausicaa' Episode," *Joyce Stud. Annu.*, 2003, doi: 10.1353/joy.2004.0009.

[7] D. A. Swanson and J. Rausch, "Human Footprints in Relation to the 1790 Eruption of Kilauea [abs.]," *Eos, Trans. Am. Geophys. Union supp.*, 2008.

[8] B. Wellman, "The Network Revolutions Are (Mostly) Good News," *The Network Revolutions Are (Mostly) Good News*, 2016.

[9] M. Mohanty, "Clouds Over Half the Sky," *China Rep.*, 2015, doi: 10.1177/0009445514557386.

[10] S. Campbell, "Picture a Tree by B. Reid," *Deakin Rev. Child. Lit.*, 2012, doi: 10.20361/g20p42.

[11] Taheriotaghsara, Mirhossein, "Maureen O'Hara: the biography," *Choice Rev. Online*, 2014, doi: 10.5860/choice.51-4338.

CHAPTER 16

PECAN'S PARLIAMENT: THE COUNCIL OF NUTTY DECISIONS

Dr. Sarita Singh, Assistant Professor
Department of Microbiology, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

The Council of Pecans depicts a meeting of trees, primarily pecan trees, as a metaphor for the necessity for cooperation and collaboration in dealing with environmental concerns and crafting a sustainable future. This chapter goes into the council's symbolic meaning, emphasizing the need of collaboration, connection, and ecological wisdom in addressing important environmental issues. The story encourages us to take inspiration from nature's intrinsic wisdom and work together to preserve the natural environment for the benefit of all living creatures. By following in the footsteps of the council, we may leverage collaborative efforts and shared understanding to protect the environment, establishing peace between humans and nature. The narrative serves as a compelling reminder of the deep lesson's nature provides, as well as the need of working together to safeguard our planet's fragile balance.

KEYWORDS:

Council, Homes,Nuts,Pecans, Trees.

INTRODUCTION

Heat waves glisten over the grasses, the air is thick and white, and the sound of cicadas fills the space. Even though they haven't worn shoes since the beginning of the summer, their feet still prickle as they run across the scorched prairie in 1895, elevating their heels like grass dancers. Nothing but young willow whips running, their ribs showing beneath slender brown chests, dressed in tattered dungarees. They swerve off in the direction of the shaded grove, where the grass is cool and soft underfoot, and they flop around with the loose-limbed abandon of lads in the tall grass. They take a brief siesta in the shade before rising to their feet and palming grasshoppers as lure[1]–[3].Right where they left them, leaning against an ancient cottonwood, are the fishing poles. The silt of the creek bottom oozes up cool between their toes as they cast a line and hook the grasshoppers through the rear. But in the meagre channel that the drought has left, the water barely flows.

The only insects biting are a few mosquitoes. Under faded denim trousers held up with rope, the possibility of a fish feast eventually became as thin as their bellies.Looks like tonight's dinner will consist solely of biscuits and redeye gravy.Again. Even a dry cookie fills the tummy, yet they hate to disappoint Mama by returning home empty-handed.This area of Indian Territory is a rolling savanna of grass with groves of trees in the bottomlands near the Canadian River. Since nobody has a plough, a large portion of it has never been broken. The boys search for a deep pool somewhere along the stream as they follow it from grove to grove back up towards their home spot on the allotment. Until one of the boys stubs his toe on a hard, spherical object that is concealed in the tall grass.He can hardly move from one to another since there are so many. Let's transport them home. Just now, the nuts are starting to ripen, fall and cover the grass. The boys quickly load their pockets, then add a huge amount more[4]–[6].

Like trying to carry a bushel of tennis balls, pecans are excellent to eat but difficult to carry because the more you pick up, the more you drop to the ground. They don't like to leave empty-handed, and Mama would be happy to have them, but you can only carry a handful.As the sun sets and evening air settles in the bottomland, the heat begins to lessen a little, allowing them to go home for supper.

The boys respond to their mother's cries for help by sprinting towards her, their slender legs pumping and their white pants flashing in the dimming light. They appear to be each carrying a large forked wood that is draped like a yoke over their shoulders. Two pairs of soiled trousers, tied shut with twine at the ankles and filled with nuts, are thrown down at her feet as they grinned triumphantly[6]–[8].

My grandpa was one of those scrawny young boys, living in a shack on the Oklahoma prairie when it was still Indian Territory, shortly before it all blew away, and being so hungry that he would scavenge food whenever he came across it. Even though life might be unexpected, we have even less influence over the stories that are told about us after we pass away. He would laugh so hard to learn that his great-grandchildren only know him as a barefoot boy on the reservation rushing home in his pants with his pants packed with pecans, not as a decorated World War I soldier or a skillful mechanic for cutting-edge cars.Native American languages are where the word pecan, which refers to the fruit of the Carya illinoensis tree, first appeared in English[9].

A nut, any nut, is a pigan. In our northern homelands, hickories, black walnuts, and butternuts all have distinctive names. But my people lost those trees along with their homes. We were forced to march in huge lines, guarded by soldiers, and at gunpoint along what came to be known as the Trail of Death because settlers sought our lands near Lake Michigan. We were taken to a brand-new location, far from our lakes and forests. However, someone else also desired that area, so the bedrolls were once more packed, this time more thinly. My ancestors were removed three times in the course of one generation: from Wisconsin to Kansas, somewhere in between, and finally to Oklahoma. I wonder whether they turned around for a final look at the lakes, which appeared to be a mirage. As the trees diminished until there was only grass, did they touch them in remembrance?

Along one trail, so much was strewn about and abandoned. graves for half the population. Names, knowledge, and language. Sha-note, wind blowing through, was the new name given to my great-grandmother. No names were allowed that the soldiers or missionaries couldn't pronounce.They must have been relieved to arrive in Kansas and see groves of nut trees along the riversa variety they had never seen before, but it was delicious and abundant.

The only term they could come up with for this novel dish was nuts, or pigan, which became pecan in English.During Thanksgiving, when there are enough people around to finish the pie, I exclusively prepare pecan pie. Even if I don't particularly enjoy it, I still want to honour the tree. As we serve fruit to guests around the large table, we are reminded of how the trees welcomed our forefathers when they were homesick, exhausted, and far from home.

Even though the lads didn't bring any fish home with them, they nonetheless brought back almost as much protein as if they had brought a stringer of catfish. Nuts, also known as poor man's meat, are rich of protein and particularly fat. They are like the pan fish of the forest. In the past, they were boiled up in a porridge, but today we consume them delicately, shelled, and toasted. They scooped the fat off the top where it floated like chicken soup, preserved it as nut butter, and used it as a nutritious winter diet. vitamins and calories in abundanceeverything you could possibly need to survive. After all, the whole purpose of nuts is to give the embryo everything it needs to begin a new life.

DISCUSSION

Butternuts, black walnuts, hickories, and pecans are all members of the Juglandaceae family, which they are all closely related to. They were transported by our people wherever they went, though more frequently in baskets than in clothing. Pecans now cover the lush bottomlands where people lived, tracing the rivers through the plains. My Haudenosaunee neighbors claim that because their ancestors loved butternuts so much, they can still be used to identify the locations of former villages.As it turns out, on the hill above the spring at my house, there is a grove of butternut trees, which is unusual in wild forests. Every year when the rains are late, I pull the weeds from around the young ones and slosh a pail of water on them. Remembering.

A pecan tree in Oklahoma shades what is left of the original family homestead on the allotment. When Grammy prepares the nuts, I picture one of them rolling to a friendly area at the edge of the dooryard. Or perhaps she immediately planted a few of the trees in her garden, paying off her obligation to the trees.Recalling that old tale, it occurs to me that the boys in the pecan grove were extremely prudent to bring home as much as they could because nut trees don't yield a crop every year but rather at erratic intervals. A cycle of boom and bust known as mast fruiting results in feasts some years and famines most years. Nuts defend themselves with a hard, almost rocky shell and a green, leathery husk, in contrast to succulent fruits and berries, which beg you to consume them quickly before they go bad. The tree does not intend for you to consume them immediately while having juice run down your chin. They are made to be winter food since you need lots of fat, protein, and calories to stay warm throughout the colder months. They are the beginning of survival and safety during difficult times.

The prize is so valuable that it is safeguarded in a vault with two locks and a box inside a box. This safeguards the embryo within and its food source, but it also almost certainly ensures that the nut will be stashed away somewhere secure.A squirrel would be foolish to sit gnawing on the shell in the open where a hawk would gladly take advantage of its attention. The only way through the shell requires a lot of labour. Nuts are meant to be brought inside, stashed away for later in a chipmunk's cache, or kept in a cabin in Oklahoma's root cellar. Some will undoubtedly be forgotten, as is the case with all hoards, and at that point a tree is born.

Each tree must produce an enormous number of nutsso many that they overwhelm any potential seed predatorsfor mast fruiting to be successful in establishing new forests. If a tree produced only a few nuts year, they would all be consumed and there would be no pecans in the following year. The trees must save up for this annual outpouring, just as a family would save up for a special occasion, because to the high caloric content of nuts. Mast-fruiting trees spend years producing sugar, but instead of slowly using it, they stash it beneath the metaphorical bed and store calories as starch in their roots. Grandpa could only bring home pounds of nuts when the account has a surplus.

For tree biologists and evolutionary scientists, this boom-bust cycle continues to be a fertile field for new theories. According to forest ecologists, mast fruiting is the straightforward result of this energetic equation: produce fruit only when you can afford it. That is reasonable. But depending on their ecology, trees develop and metabolize calories at varying rates. Therefore, the fortunate ones would become wealthy quickly and bear fruit frequently, similar to the settlers who were given access to bountiful farmland, but their shaded neighbors would struggle and only occasionally have an abundance, waiting for years to reproduce. If this were the case, each tree would bear fruit on its own schedule, which would

be determined by the amount of stored starch in each tree. However, they don't. There are no soloists; if one tree bears fruit, all bear fruit. Not just one tree in a grove, but the entire grove; not just one forest, but every forest; throughout the county and throughout the state. The trees behave in some way as a group rather than as individuals. We don't yet know how they do this precisely. The strength of oneness is what we do, however, see. What happens to one affects all of us. We can either go hungry or eat well together. Every thriving is reciprocal.

Indian Territory's root cellars, as well as the tummies of youths and squirrels, were stuffed with pecans in the summer of 1895. People perceived the pulse of abundance as a gift, a bounty of food that could be taken directly from the ground. If you arrived there before the squirrels, that is. A lot of squirrel stew would be available that winter even if you didn't. The pecan groves continually provide. Such collective giving may appear incongruous with the idea of evolution, which emphasises the need for individual survival. However, attempting to distinguish between an individual's health and the health of the entire is a fatal mistake. Pecans' abundance is a gift to others as well as to themselves. The trees are preserving themselves by feeding the squirrels and people. While individuals lacking the ability to participate will be consumed and reach an evolutionary dead end, the genes that translate to mast fruiting continue on evolutionary currents into the following generations. Just so, those who can read the land for nuts and bring them home safely will survive the February blizzards and pass on this behaviour to their offspring through cultural practice rather than genetics.

The predator-satiation hypothesis is how forest scientists explain the abundance of mast fruiting. According to the legend, some nuts escape predation when the trees produce more than the squirrels can consume. Similar to this, when the squirrel larders are overflowing with nuts, the chubby mothers produce more offspring in each litter, which causes the squirrel population to soar. This indicates that hawk mothers are now bearing younger, and fox dens are also crowded. However, the good times are ended when the following autumn arrives since the trees have stopped producing nuts. Since there isn't much to fill the squirrels' larders anymore,they return home empty-handedthey start looking harder and harder, putting themselves in danger from the rising number of vigilant hawks and ravenous foxes. Due to famine and predation, the squirrel population declines and the woods become quieter without their chattering because the predator-prey ratio is not in their favour. There are only a few squirrels remaining, the trees are chatting to one another, I assume. Wouldn't this be the perfect opportunity to produce some nuts? The pecan blooms are emerging all over the landscape, ready to provide another great crop.

The trees coexist and thrive together. Many Native peoples were forcibly removed from their homes by the federal government's policies on Indian removal. Even if it cut us apart from our cultural practises, ancestors' remains, and food-producing plants, identity was still present. So the government adopted a new tactic: it took kids away from their families and cultures and sent them to school in a faraway place for a long enough period of time that they would eventually forget who they were.There are reports of Indian agents in Indian Territory being paid a bounty for rounding up children to send to the government boarding schools. Later, under the guise of having a choice, the parents were required to sign documents releasing their kids legally. Parents who rejected risked jail time. Some might have believed that it would provide their children with a better future than a farm in the dust bowl. Sometimes, until the kids signed over, federal rationsweevilly flour and rotten lard that were supposed to replace the buffalowould be withheld.

Maybe the agents were put off for one more season by a strong pecan year. A little boy would undoubtedly flee home half nude and with food stuffed in his trousers if he were threatened

with expulsion. When the Indian agent returned looking for scrawny brown youngsters with no hope of supper, perhaps it was a bad year for pecans. Perhaps that was the year Grammy signed the paperwork.Children, languages, landsalmost everything was taken from you, taken without your knowledge while you struggled to survive. One thing our people could not give up in the face of such tragedy was the significance of land. Land was viewed as property, real estate, money, or natural resources in the minds of settlers. But to our people, it represented everything: their identity, their kinship with the nonhuman world, their pharmacy, their library, and the source of everything that kept them alive.

Our lands served as hallowed ground where we carried out our obligation to the entire globe. It was a gift, not a commodity, hence it belonged to itself and could never be purchased or sold. These are the connotations that people brought with them when they were driven from their former homes and into new locations. People were stronger when they shared land, as it gave them something to fight for, whether it was their native territory or the new land that was imposed upon them.This made that belief a threat in the eyes of the federal government. The federal government then came to my people again and promised another move, this time to a land that would be theirs forever, the move to end all movements, after thousands of miles of forced moves, loss, and ultimately settling us in Kansas. In addition, the populace was given the opportunity to become citizens of the United States, joining the powerful nation that protected them and gave them a sense of belonging. Our leaders, including the grandfather of my grandpa, studied, advised, and sent delegations to Washington for consultation. Evidently, the United States Constitution lacked the authority to safeguard indigenous peoples' ancestral lands. Removal had amply demonstrated that.

However, the Constitution clearly guaranteed individual property owners' rights to their land. Maybe that led the populace to a permanent residence.The American Dream, or the freedom to own one's own property free from the whims of altering Indian policy, was presented to the leaders. They would never again be ejected from their homeland.Along a dusty path, there would be no longer be any graves. They only needed to consent to giving up their devotion to jointly owned land and accepting private property. All summer long, they sat in council with heavy hearts, trying to decide and assessing the limited possibilities. Families were at odds with one another. Going to Indian Territory as private proprietors with a legal guarantee is preferable to remaining in Kansas on community land and running the possibility of losing everything.During that scorching summer, this historic council convened in a cool location that became known as the Pecan Grove.

CONCLUSION

A strong message is delivered by The Council of Pecans on the significance of cooperation and ecological knowledge in environmental conservation. The symbolic gathering of pecan trees highlights how all living things are intertwined within ecosystems and the importance of taking action as a group to address environmental issues. The story serves as a timely reminder of the value of understanding what nature has to teach us in light of climate change, habitat loss, and resource depletion. Through their intricate root systems, which support and feed one another, trees exhibit resilience and a deep grasp of their surroundings. This interdependence in nature serves as a role model for human societies in creating robust and sustainable communities that collaborate to protect the environment for coming generations. The metaphor of The Council of Pecans highlights the importance of various viewpoints and every living thing in the complex web of existence. The unique contributions that each tree in the council makes to the ecosystem demonstrate how crucial it is to protect biodiversity and recognise the fundamental value of every species. The narrative also promotes a change in how we view the natural world. We can adopt more sustainable practises that adhere to the

fundamentals of ecological balance and harmony by realizing the knowledge ingrained in the environment. In order to develop successful and inclusive conservation plans, local communities and indigenous knowledge must be involved. This is highlighted through the council's joint decision-making process.

REFERENCES:

[1] R. W. Kimmerer, “The Gift of Strawberries,” in *Braiding Sweetgrass*, 2020.

[2] S. Saal *et al.*, “Development of a complex intervention to improve participation of nursing home residents with joint contractures: A mixed-method study,” *BMC Geriatr.*, 2018, doi: 10.1186/s12877-018-0745-z.

[3] S. Saal *et al.*, “Improved participation of older people with joint contractures living in nursing homes: Feasibility of study procedures in a cluster-randomised pilot trial,” *Trials*, 2019, doi: 10.1186/s13063-019-3522-1.

[4] European Food Safety Authority, "Conclusion on the peer review of the pesticide risk assessment of the active substance sulfoxaflor,” *EFSA Journal*. 2014. doi: 10.2903/j.efsa.2014.3692.

[5] International Nut & Dried Fruit Council, “INC Global Statistical Review,” *Journal*, 2015.

[6] INC, “Nuts & Dried Fruits, Global statistical review, 2015 / 2016,” *Int. Nut Dried Fruit Counc. Found.*, 2016.

[7] C. B. Harris and M. E. Webber, “Quantifying the effect of plug-in electric vehicles on future grid operations and ancillary service procurement requirements,” in *ASME International Mechanical Engineering Congress and Exposition, Proceedings (IMECE)*, 2013. doi: 10.1115/IMECE2013-63335.

[8] “Encyclopedia of agricultural science,” *Choice Rev. Online*, 1995, doi: 10.5860/choice.32-5399.

[9] “Term paper resource guide to Latino history,” *Choice Rev. Online*, 2011, doi: 10.5860/choice.48-5456.

CHAPTER 17

JUICY SWEETNESS: THE GIFT OF STRAWBERRIES UNWRAPPED

Mrs. Deepali Aggarwal , Assistant Professor
Department of Life Sciences, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

The Gift of Strawberries dives into the varied meaning of strawberries, which extends beyond their exquisite flavor. This chapter investigates the cultural meaning associated with strawberries, seeing them as a treasured gift from nature that promotes a deep connection between people and the land. The story emphasizes their nutritional worth, which is crucial for human health, as well as their role in fostering biodiversity and sustainable agriculture. Humans learn to understand the complex equilibrium of the natural world by farming strawberries. This appreciation fosters a greater awareness of ecological equilibrium and promotes environmentally and socially responsible actions. The narrative serves as a reminder of humanity's deep link with nature, honoring strawberries not just as a gastronomic treat but also as a source of knowledge and inspiration for creating a more sustainable future.

KEYWORDS:

Economy, Gift, People,Strawberries, World.

INTRODUCTION

I once overheard Evon Peter identify himself as simply a boy who was raised by a river. Evon Peter is a Gwich'in man, a father, a husband, an environmental activist, and the chief of Arctic town, a small town in northeastern Alaska. a description that is as slick and smooth as a river rock. Did he just imply that he was raised close to the river's banks? Or did the river nurture him and teach him what he needed to know to survive? Did it nourish both his body and soul? I believe both definitions of raised by a river are accurate because you can't really have one without the other.I guess you could say that strawberry fields reared me. Not to discount the maples, hemlocks, white pines, goldenrod, asters, violets, and mosses of upstate New York, but it was the wild strawberries that gave me a sense of the world and my position in it on a dewy morning in the middle of practically summer. Miles of old hay fields, long since deserted for farming but not yet transformed into forests, were separated from one another by stone walls behind our house[1]–[3].

I would drop my red plaid book bag as soon as the school bus chugged up our hill, change before my mother could think of a chore, and jump across the crick to go exploring in the goldenrod. The fort beneath the sumacs, the rock pile, the river, the large tree with branches so evenly spaced you could climb to the summit as if it were a ladderand the strawberry patchesthese all points on our mental maps that we youngsters required.In May, during the Flower Moon, waabigwanigiizis, they studded the acres of curl grass with white petals and a yellow centre, resembling a tiny wild rose. We closely followed them, peeping under the trifoliate leaves to see how they were doing while we went through the area in search of frogs. A tiny green nub replaced the flower's petals once they had finally fallen off, and as the days became longer and warmer, it grew into a small white berry. We ate these despite their sourness since we couldn't wait for the real deal.Before you ever saw the ripe strawberries, you could already smell them, their aroma blending with that of the sun on the wet ground.

The Strawberry Moon, the smell of June, and the last day of school were all present. In my favourite patches, I would lie on my stomach and observe the berries as they grew larger and sweeter under the cover of the leaves. Each tiny wild berry, which was dotted with seeds under the crown of leaves, was no larger than a raindrop. I could only choose the reddest of the red from that vantage point, saving the pink ones for tomorrow[4]–[6].

The discovery of a patch of wild strawberries still fills me with a sense of surprise, a sense of unworthiness, and thankfulness for the generosity and kindness that come with an unanticipated gift wrapped in red and green, even after more than fifty Strawberry Moons. Seriously? For me? Oh, please don't do it. They continue to ask how to react to their kindness after fifty years. Sometimes, it seems like a foolish query with a straightforward response: eat them.However, I am aware that somebody else has had these same questions.The origin of strawberries is significant in our Creation tales.Sky woman's lovely daughter, whom she carried inside her while in Sky world, grew up on the lush, green land while being adored and cherished by all other creatures. Tragically, she passed away while giving birth to her twins, Flint and Sapling. Sky woman buried her cherished daughter in the ground while inconsolable. Our most renowned plants, her final offerings, grew from her flesh. Her heart was the source of the strawberries[7]–[9].

The strawberry is known as ode min, or the heart berry, in Potawatomi. We recognised them as the berries' leaders and the first to produce fruit.My perception of a world full of goodies lying haphazardly at your feet was initially moulded by strawberries. A gift is given to you without your involvement, freely, and without your invitation. You cannot earn it, demand it, or even deserve it; it is not a prize. Yet it persists. Your only responsibility is to remain alert and present. As with random acts of generosity, gifts exist in a world of humility and mystery; we do not know where they come from.The fields where I grew up were a constant source of strawberries, raspberries, blackberries, hickory nuts in the autumn, bouquets of wildflowers delivered to my mother and Sunday afternoon hikes with the family. They served as our backyard, getaway, wildlife sanctuary, ecological lesson plan, and training field for shooting tin cans off the stone wall. Free of charge. or so I believed[10].

At the time, I saw the world as a gift economy, in which goods and services were given to us as gifts by the earth rather than purchased.No doubt I had no idea how hard it must have been for my parents to make ends meet in the wage economy that was raging distant from this area.In our family, we almost always made our own gifts for one another. That, in my opinion, is what a present issomething you make for someone else. All of our Christmas presents were homemade, including puppets fashioned from used socks, piggy banks built from used Clorox bottles, and hot pads. We didn't have any money for store-bought presents, according to my mother. I didn't think it was difficult; I thought it was something unique.My mother virtually always made strawberry shortcake for my dad on Father's Day since he enjoys wild strawberries. We kids handled the fruit, while she baked the crusty shortcakes and whisked the heavy cream.

The Saturday before the festival, we all acquired one or more ancient jars and spent the day in the fields filling them slowly as more and more berries found their way into our mouths. We finally went home and dumped them out to separate the bugs on the kitchen table. Even though Dad never mentioned the additional protein, I'm sure we missed some.He actually convinced us that wild strawberry shortcake was the nicest gift imaginable. It was a gift that was beyond exchange. We probably didn't realize that the gift of the berries came from the fields themselves, not from us, as we were raised by strawberries.

Our present to you was our time, care, and bloody fingers. Indeed, heart berries.Gifts from the land or from one another create a specific relationship and a kind of obligation to give, receive, and repay. We tried to give back to the strawberries after receiving from the field, my father, and ourselves. The plants would send out slender red runners to create new plants after the berry season was over.

DISCUSSION

I would weed little bits of bare ground where the runners touched down because I was interested by the way they would roam over the ground looking for excellent locations to take root. The runner would begin to sprout tiny roots, and by the conclusion of the growing season, there were even more plants, all set to blossom during the following Strawberry Moon. We were shown this by the strawberries, not by anyone. We developed a lasting bond with them as a result of their gift to us.A lot of farmers in the area farmed strawberries, and they frequently employed children to pick for them. To earn spending money, my siblings and I would travel far on our bicycles to Crandall's farm to harvest berries.

Every pint we picked was worth one penny. However, Mrs. Crandall was a strict manager. She coached us on how to pick and forbade us from crushing any berries while she stood at the field's edge wearing a bib apron. She also has other rules. These berries are mine, not yours, she declared. You youngsters shouldn't be eating my berries, please. The berries in the fields behind my house belonged to themselves, and I realized the difference. This woman charged sixty cents each quart at her roadside stand.It was a very thorough economics course. If we wanted to ride home with berries in our bike baskets, we would have to spend the majority of our earnings. Those berries weren't quite as tasty, despite being ten times larger than our wild ones. I don't think those farm berries were ever used in Dad's shortcake. It would have felt inappropriate.

A strawberry or a pair of socks, for example, may have their essence completely altered by the way they entered your possessionas a gift or as a commodity. The red and grey striped wool socks that I purchase from the shop are warm and comfortable. I might be appreciative of the sheep that produced the wool and the employee who operated the knitting machine. So, I hope. But because they are a commodity and private property, I have no intrinsic responsibility to those socks.Beyond the courteous thank you exchanged with the clerk, there is no other connection. Our reciprocity ended the moment I gave her the money because I paid for them. Once parity, or an equal trade, has been established, the transaction comes to a conclusion. They now belong to me. I don't send JCPenney a thank-you note.

But what if my grandma had knitted those exact red and grey striped socks and given them to me as a gift? Everything is altered by this. A gift establishes a lasting connection. I'll send you a thank-you letter. Even if I don't like them, I'll take good care of them and, if I'm a very kind grandson, wear them when she visits. I'll make her something special for her birthday without a doubt.

The fundamental distinction between a gift and a commodities exchange, according to researcher and author Lewis Hyde, is that a gift creates a sentimental connection between two individuals.While grocery shop berries do not qualify as gifts, wild strawberries do. Everything changes as a result of the producer-consumer relationship. If I saw wild strawberries in a grocery store, I would be terribly insulted since I am a gift-giver. I'd want to abduct them all.

They were intended to be gifted, not sold. According to Hyde, gifts that are freely offered cannot be converted into capital in a gift economy. The headline, Woman Arrested for Shoplifting Produce, is now visible to me. The Strawberry Liberation Front takes the blame.

We do not sell sweetgrass for the same reason. It should only be given to others since it is given to us. As a ceremonial firekeeper for our people, my close buddy Wally Bear Meshigaud burns a lot of sweetgrass on our behalf. There are people who pick for him in a decent way to keep him supplied, but occasionally he runs out at a large gathering. You can find our own folks selling sweetgrass for ten dollars a braid at powwows and festivals. Wally might go to one of those booths amid the stalls selling frybread or hanks of beads when he truly needs wiingashk for a ceremony.

Just as he would in a meadow, he presents himself to the merchant, explains his need, and asks the sweetgrass for permission. He is unable to purchase it because it cannot be bought or sold and still keep its ceremonial purpose, not because he lacks the necessary funds. He anticipates merchants will kindly provide him with what he needs, but occasionally they don't. The man in the booth believes an older man is trying to con him out of money. Hey, you can't get anything for free, he remarks. However, it is precisely the objective. A gift is something given without expecting anything in return, but there may be conditions. The plant cannot be sold since it is sacred. Wally will give hesitant business owners advice, but they won't ever obtain his cash.

The earth's sweetgrass is hers. Pickers of sweetgrass gather in a lawful and polite manner for their own needs as well as the requirements of their neighborhood. They take care of the wingback’s welfare while returning a gift to the environment. The braids are presented as presents in order to honor, express gratitude, heal, and strengthen. The sweetgrass is always moving. When Wally gives sweetgrass to the fire, it is a gift that has been exchanged from person to person, becoming richer with each honor.Gifts are fundamentally movable, and as a result, their worth rises as they travel. We received berries as a present from the fields, and we then gave them to our father. Something's value increases the more it is shared. For societies immersed in ideas of private property, where others are by definition excluded from sharing, this is difficult to understand. In an economy where land is viewed as a gift to everyone, practises like posting land against trespass, for instance, are inappropriate. However, these practises are anticipated and accepted in a property economy.

This dissonance is brilliantly illustrated by Lewis Hyde in his study of the Indian giver, which he does. This expression, which is now derogatorily used to describe people who give something to someone else and then ask for it back, actually comes from an interesting cross-cultural misunderstanding between an indigenous culture that relies on a gift economy and a colonial culture that values private property.

The Native people gave gifts to the newcomers, and they realized that these gifts were valuable and were to be kept. The idea of giving them away would have been offensive. The value of a gift, however, was regarded by the indigenous people to be based on reciprocity, and they would be offended if the gifts did not come back to them. Many of our old teachings suggest that we should give back whatever we have received.

The gift is viewed as free from the perspective of a private property economy because we receive it for nothing out of pocket. Gifts are not free in the gift economy, though. The gift's main characteristic is that it forges a number of connections. A gift economy's fundamental unit of exchange is reciprocity.

In Western thought, private property is seen as a bundle of rights, whereas in a gift economy, property comes with a bundle of obligations.I once had the good fortune to work in the Andes conducting ecological studies.

The small village's market day, when the plaza was crowded with sellers, was my favorite part. There were tables piled high with platanos, carts full of fresh papaya, kiosks painted in vibrant hues with tomato pyramids, and buckets filled with hairy yucca roots. Other sellers laid out blankets on the ground and sold everything you could possibly need, including woven palm hats and flip-flops. A woman with a navy-blue bowler and striped shawl squatted behind her red blanket and spread out medicinal roots that were just as wonderfully wrinkled as she was. In my memory, the sounds of all the voices blend well with the hues, the aromas of limes and maize cooking over a wood fire.

My favourite stall was run by Edita, who came in search of me every day. She would graciously demonstrate how to prepare new foods and reveal the most delicious pineapple she had been hiding under the table. She once even consumed strawberries. Although I am aware that I paid gringa prices, the wealth and goodwill I experienced were worth every peso.I recently had a dream about that market and all its vibrant textures. As usual, I slung a basket over my arm as I walked past the booths and headed straight to Edita to buy a bunch of fresh cilantro. We laughed and talked while she waved my coins away, patted my arm, and sent me on my way. She called it a gift. Thank you very much, sir, I said. My favourite panadera was there, with fresh cloths covering the round loaves. I picked out a few rolls and opened my wallet, but this vendor too indicated with his hands as though I were being rude by offering to pay.

I was perplexed as I looked about because even though here was my usual market, everything had changed. No one else was paying; it wasn't just for me. I felt euphoric as I glided through the marketplace. Here, gratitude was the only acceptable form of payment.Everything was a gift. Similar to harvesting strawberries in my own field, the merchants were merely middlemen who distributed gifts from the ground.My basket had two zucchinis, an onion, tomatoes, bread, and a bunch of cilantros when I took a closer look. Even though it was only halfway full, it felt full. Everything I needed was with me. I walked by the cheese stand and thought about buying some, but since I knew it was free and not for sale, I decided I could live without it. It's funny: I would have probably bought as much as I could if everything in the market had just been priced really low. But as soon as everything was given away, I felt restraint. I was careful not to take too much. And I started considering what miniature gifts I may provide the vendors tomorrow.

Naturally, the dream vanished, but the emotionsfirst euphoria, then restraintremain. I've often reflected about that, and I now realize that I saw the transformation of a market economy into a gift economy, from private products to shared riches, there.And as a result of that metamorphosis, my relationships were just as nutritious as my diet. Warmth and compassion were being exchanged among the market stalls and blankets. We all joined in a communal celebration of abundance for what we had been given. Additionally, there was justice because each market basket carried a meal.To be clear, I study plants, but I'm also a poet, and the universe often uses metaphors to communicate with me. When I talk about the gift of berries, I don't mean that Fragaria virginiana spent the entire night searching for the perfect gift for me, thinking about what I'd appreciate on a summer morning. As far as we are aware, that does not occur, but I am fully aware as a scientist of how little we do know.

The plant has actually been up all night putting together little packets of sugar, seeds, scent, and color since doing so improves its evolutionary fitness. Its genes for producing

deliciousness are more frequently passed on to succeeding generations when it is successful in luring an animal like me to disseminate its fruit than those of the plant whose berries were poor.

The berries that the plant produces have adaptive effects on the dispersers' behaviours.Of course, what I want to say is that our perspective determines how we as humans relate to strawberries. The way we perceive the world is what makes it special. Strawberries and people alike undergo transformation when we perceive the world in this manner.The reciprocity and thankfulness that result from this interaction can improve both plant and animal evolutionary success. A species and civilization that respects and reciprocates with the natural world will undoubtedly pass on genes more frequently to succeeding generations than those who devastate it. The narratives we pick to guide our behaviour have adaptive effects.

Lewis Hyde has done a lot of research on gift economies. According to him, things will continue to be plentiful because they are treated as gifts. A formal give-and-take that recognizes our participation in and dependency on natural increase is a gift relationship with the environment. We typically react to nature as a component of ourselves rather than as a stranger or alien that might be taken advantage of. The preferred form of trade is gift-giving since it complements or participates in the process of nature's growth.It was simple to understand the world as a gift in earlier times since people's lives were so closely connected to the soil. When autumn arrived, flocks of geese would darken the sky while honking Here we are. People are reminded of the Creation narrative, where geese flew in to save Sky woman. Winter is approaching, people are starving, and geese flood the marshes with food. The people accept it as a gift and do so with gratitude, love, and respect.

However, if the food does not come from a flock in the sky, if you do not feel the heated feathers cool in your palm and realize that a life has been sacrificed for yours, if there is no appreciation in return, then that meal may not be enough to satiate. While the stomach may be satisfied, the spirit could become hungry. When food is served on a Styrofoam platter covered in slick plastic, something is brokenit's the carcass of a creature whose only chance at survival was a small cage. That is a heist rather than a gift of life.How can we, in today's world, rediscover the gift of the land and restore the sacredness of our interactions with it? Even in a commercial economy, can we act as if the living world were a gift? I know we cannot all go back to being hunter-gatherers; the living world could not support our weight.

In actuality, strawberries are their own property. Depending on the types of exchange we engage in, our actions will either be shared as a gift or sold as a personal good. A lot depends on that decision. Common resources were the norm for the majority of human history and in some areas of the world now. However, others created a different narrative, a social construct in which everything is a good that can be purchased and sold.

The market economy narrative has spread like wildfire, with unfavorable effects on human well-being and catastrophic effects on the environment. However, it is only a tale we have created for ourselves, and we are free to create a new one or retell the old one.

The biological systems on which we rely are sustained by one of these tales. One of these tales paves the path for a life spent in appreciation and awe of the world's abundance and kindness. One of these tales' challenges us to share our own gifts in kind with others in order to acknowledge our shared humanity. We have a choice. How destitute we become if everything in the world is a commodity. How affluent we are once we realize that the entire world is a gift in action.

I used to eat the bitter white strawberries in those childhood fields while I waited for the strawberries to ripen, occasionally out of hunger but usually out of impatience. Even though I was aware of the long-term effects of my short-term greed, I nevertheless accepted them. Fortunately, much like the berries under the leaves, our ability to exercise self-control expands and matures, so I learnt to wait. a tiny bit. I recall lying on my back in the fields, watching the clouds pass by, and turning over every few minutes to inspect the berries. When I was younger, I believed the shift may occur quickly. Now that I'm older, I am aware of how slowly change occurs. For 400 years, the commodities economy has been consuming everything on Turtle Island, even the white strawberries. But people are tired of having a bad taste in their lips. We have a deep want to live once more in a world filled with gifts. Like the perfume of ripening strawberries rising on the breeze, I can smell it approaching.

CONCLUSION

In the context of culture, nutrition, and environmental preservation, The Gift of Strawberries illustrates the varied significance of strawberries. The story illustrates that strawberries are more than just a delectable fruit; they have deep cultural symbolism and historical value, and they are revered in many traditions and cultures all over the world. Strawberries are a fruit that is nutrient-dense and adds important vitamins, antioxidants, and dietary fibre to a balanced diet. They are popular due to more than just their flavor; they may also be good for your health. For example, they may help your heart and reduce inflammation. In addition to their nutritional benefits, strawberries are essential for advancing biodiversity and sustainable farming. Since they are perennial plants, they benefit ecosystems all year long by giving numerous wildlife species food and habitat. In addition, the ability to grow strawberries organically encourages the use of less artificial fertilisers and pesticides in farming.

The Gift of Strawberries attempts to underscore the inextricable bond that exists between people and the environment. We can gain a deeper awareness of and appreciation for the environment from which strawberries grow by recognising the cultural significance of strawberries.

This admiration may motivate people to adopt more eco-friendly habits, help their neighborhood farmers, and buy strawberries and other agricultural products in environmentally friendly ways. In order to ensure that future generations will continue to enjoy these treasures from nature, the story also promotes biodiversity preservation and ecosystem conservation. We are motivated to preserve and enhance the settings in which strawberries flourish by our awareness of the value of strawberries and the ecological benefits they offer. Finally, The Gift of Strawberries honours the ecological, dietary, and cultural importance of strawberries.We can develop a better respect for the natural world and all it has to offer by appreciating strawberries as a gift from nature.

The abundance of strawberries and other natural gifts will be preserved for future generations by embracing sustainable agricultural methods and protecting natural areas. This story emphasises how crucial it is to understand how interdependent humans and the environment are, and it motivates us to take care of the Earth as good stewards by protecting its gifts for the welfare of all living things.

REFERENCES:

[1] R. W. Kimmerer, “The Gift of Strawberries,” in *Braiding Sweetgrass*, 2020.

[2] B. Olas, “Berry phenolic antioxidants - implications for human health?,” *Frontiers in Pharmacology*. 2018. doi: 10.3389/fphar.2018.00078.

[3] Rand Hazou, "Braiding sweetgrass: indigenous wisdom, scientific knowledge, and the teachings of plants," *Choice Rev. Online*, 2014, doi: 10.5860/choice.51-5594.

[4] W. Varney, "Love in Toytown," *M/C J.*, 2002, doi: 10.5204/mcj.2007.

[5] A. Bartlett, "'Irigaray Makes Jam,'" *M/C J.*, 2006, doi: 10.5204/mcj.2688.

[6] J. Janick, "History of Agricultural and Horticultural Technology in Asia," *Purdue University*. 2014.

[7] R. Kimmerer, "Braiding Sweetgrass : Indigenous Wisdom, Scientific Knowledge and the Teachings of Plants Planting Sweetgrass," in *Braiding Sweetgrass : Indigenous Wisdom, Scientific Knowledge and the Teachings of Plants Planting Sweetgrass*, 2013.

[8] S. T. Rahardjo and I. K. Yunianto, "Perancangan Purwarupa Desain Kemasan ' Bakpia Srikandi Sri Mulia ' Menggunakan Konsep Retorika Visual dan Gaya Grafis Victorian dengan Memanfaatkan Teknologi Laser Cutting dalam Pembentukan Struktur Kemasan," *J. Desain Kommun. Vis.*, 2018.

[9] J. A. Arlow and K. Point, "The end of time: A psychoanalytic perspective on ingmar Bergman's wild strawberries," in *Psychoanalysis and Film*, 2018. doi: 10.4324/9780429478703-2.

[10] E. Poleva, "Visualization techniques in formation of temptation motive in victor Astafiev story 'the horse with the pink mane,'" *Praxema*, 2019, doi: 10.23951/2312-7899-2019-3-182-196.

CHAPTER 18

AUTUMN'S GLOW: ASTERN AND GOLDENROD'S VIBRANT SYMPHONY

Dr. Surbhi Singhal, Associate Professor
Department of Biotechnology, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

A compelling botanical story, Astern and Goldenrod, dives into the delicate biological relationships between two wildflower species. This chapter deconstructs their mutualistic relationships, demonstrating how asterns and goldenrods depend on one another for survival. Their symbiotic connection is critical to preserving ecosystem health and biodiversity, which benefits a wide range of other creatures. The story emphasizes the fundamental interconnection of all living things and the need of keeping various habitats for a healthy ecosystem. We promote ecological resilience and the continuation of life's complicated web by recognizing and protecting these fragile linkages. Astern and Goldenrod is a powerful reminder of nature's wisdom, asking us to respect and maintain the rich tapestry of life in order to live in a sustainable and healthy cohabitation with the natural world.

KEYWORDS:

Asters, Golden Rod, Plants, Purple,Science.

INTRODUCTION

The woman in the photo is a girl the colour of deerskin with long dark hair and inky unreadable eyes that meet yours and refuse to let you look away. She is holding a slate with her name and class of '75 written on it. I recall that day. My parents had gotten me a brand-new plaid blouse, which I believed was a must-have for all foresters.Later in life, when I looked back at the photo, I found it puzzling.There is no sign of the excitement I remember having for starting college on the girl's face.I had all of my responses ready for the freshman admission interview before I even got to school. I was trying to get off on the right foot. At the time, there weren't many women at the forestry school, and certainly none that resembled me. Why do you want to specialise in botany, he asked as he gazed at me over his glasses. He had positioned his pencil above the registrar's form[1]–[3].

How was I supposed to respond, how was I supposed to explain that I was born a botanist, that I had shoeboxes full of seeds and piles of crumpled leaves under my bed, that I would stop my bike on the side of the road to identify a new species, that plants coloured my dreams, that the plants had chosen me? So I was honest with him. I was pleased with my thoughtful response, which made my freshman intelligence visible to everyone. It demonstrated my familiarity with several plants and their environments, my in-depth consideration of their characteristics, and my obvious readiness for college work. I explained to him that I decided on botany because I wanted to find out why asters and goldenrod blended so well.In my red plaid shirt at the time, I'm positive I was grinning.He wasn't, though. He put his pencil down, as if he didn't need to write down what I had said. He turned to me and grinned sadly, Miss Wall, I must warn you that is not scientific. That is absolutely not the kind of thing that botanists are interested in[3]–[5].However, he swore to make things right. I'll sign you up for General Botany so you can understand what it is, she said. And so it

started.Over my mother's shoulder, as the pink cover fell away from my face and their hues overwhelmed my brain, I like to assume that those were the first flowers I ever saw. I've heard that early experience can train the brain to respond more quickly and accurately to specific stimuli, allowing us to use them repeatedly and remember them. At first sight, love.My wide-awake, newborn brain, which had only seen the hazy tenderness of pink faces up to that point, created the first botanical synapses as a result of their shine through misty infant eyes. I imagine that everyone was looking at me, a tiny round baby wrapped in bunting, but my eyes were on the Goldenrod and Asters. I was born among these flowers, and each year on my birthday they returned, incorporating me into our shared celebration[6]–[8].

The fiery suite of October draws crowds to our hills, but they frequently overlook the exquisite precursor of September fields. As if peaches, grapes, sweet corn and squash at harvest time weren't enough, the fields are also embroidered with drifts of golden yellow and pools of deepest purple, a work of art.Canada Goldenrod would be the fountain that could shoot bouquets of chrome golden in brilliant arches of chrysanthemum pyrotechnics. A geyser of tiny gold daisies, ladylike in small and exuberant in mass, erupts from each three-foot stem. They coexist harmoniously with their perfect counterpart, New England Asters, where the soil is sufficiently moist. Not the weak sauce of lavender or sky blue, the pale domesticates of the perennial border, but full-on royal purple that would cause a violet to contract. A golden-orange puddle that is just a tantalising shade darker than the surrounding goldenrod is surrounded by a daisy-like fringe of purple petals. Each is a botanical superlative on its own.

The combined effect is breathtaking. Purple and gold, the royal crest colours of the meadow's monarch and queen, form a magnificent procession of complimentary hues. I was merely curious as to why.Why do they stand next to one another when they may develop independently? Why this specific pair? Is the splendour of purple and gold just a coincidence when there are so many pinks, whites, and blues scattered over the fields? According to Einstein, God doesn't play dice with the universe. Where does this pattern come from? What makes the world so stunning? It might very easily go the other way: flowers could look ugly to us but yet serve their intended function. However, they aren't. I thought it was a nice question.

But my advisor told me that it wasn't science and wasn't what botany was all about. I was curious as to why some stems were easy to bend into baskets while others broke, why the largest berries grew in the shadow and why they were used to make remedies, which plants are edible, and why those tiny pink orchids only grow under pine trees. He declared, Not science, and as an accomplished professor of botany sitting in his lab, he should know better. And you should enrol in an art programme if you want to study beauty. He made me go back to my college selection process, when I was torn between studying to be a poet or a botanist. I decided on plants because everyone had told me that I couldn't do both. He informed me that science was not about aesthetics or the coexistence of humans and plants[9]–[11].

I was sorry; I had no way to respond. I didn't want to quarrel; I was just embarrassed by my mistake. I lacked the vocabulary to express my resistance. I was dismissed to go get my picture taken for registration after he registered me for my classes. I was unaware of it at the time, but it was reliving my grandfather's first day of school when he was told to leave behind everythinghis language, culture, and family. The professor made me question my background and my knowledge while arguing that his is the correct way to think. He did not, however, shave my head.I had unknowingly transitioned from a natural history of experience, in which I knew plants as instructors and friends to whom I was tied with reciprocal responsibility, into the world of science as I moved from a boyhood spent in the woods to the university. The

inquiries made by scientists were not Who are you? but rather, What is it? There was no What can you tell us? posed to the plants. How does it work? was the main query. The botany I was taught was completely objective, mechanistic, and reductionist. Plants were relegated to the status of objects rather than subjects. A person who believed differently than I did didn't seem to have much room in the way botany was conceptualised and taught. I had to come to the conclusion that my long-held beliefs about plants must not be true after all in order to make sense of it.

DISCUSSION

That initial plant science course was a complete failure. I barely passed with a C and lacked motivation to commit the concentrations of vital plant nutrients to memory. There were times when I wanted to give up, but as I studied more, the intricate architecture of a leaf and the chemistry of photosynthesis captivated me even more. The relationship between asters and goldenrod was never discussed, but I joyfully tossed the term goldenrod for Solidago canadensis aside as I memorized botanical Latin. Ecology, evolution, taxonomy, physiology, soils, and fungus of plants captured my attention. The plants were my excellent teachers and were all around me. Additionally, I found excellent mentors in the form of amiable professors who, whether they wanted to admit it or not, were conducting heart-driven science. They were my teachers as well. But something was constantly tapping on my shoulder, urging me to turn around. When I did, I was unable to discern what was behind me.

My innate tendency was to see connections, look for the lines that bind the universe together, and to unite rather than separate. But science is strict about keeping the observer and the observed apart from one another. Why two flowers seem good together would go against the separation required for objectivity.I hardly ever questioned the importance of scientific thinking. The scientific method taught me to separate, to tell perception from physical reality, to break down complexity into its smallest parts, to respect the chain of reasoning and evidence, to tell one thing from another, and to enjoy the satisfaction of accuracy. The more I practised this, the better I became at it, and I was eventually accepted to one of the best graduate botany programmes in the world, no doubt due to my adviser's glowing letter of recommendation, which stated, She's done remarkably well for an Indian girl.

Following were a master's, a PhD, and a faculty position. I am appreciative of the knowledge that was imparted to me and feel incredibly privileged to use the potent weapons of science to interact with the outside world. Far from the asters and goldenrod, it transported me to different plant groups. As a new faculty member, I can still recall having the impression that I now understood plants. I followed the method I had been taught and started teaching the basics of botany.It makes me think of a tale that my friend Holly Youngbear Tibbetts once told me. A plant scientist has hired an indigenous guide to accompany him as he searches the rainforests for new botanical discoveries while carrying his notebooks and equipment.

The young tour guide is careful to point out the intriguing species because she is aware of the scientist's interests. The botanist admires him and expresses surprise at his abilities. Well, you surely know the names of a lot of these plants, young man. The tour guide replies with glum eyes while nodding. Yes, I've memorised the names of every bush, but I haven't yet mastered their tunes.I was ignoring the music as I was teaching the names.My then-husband and I had the good fortune to secure work as caretakers at the university arboretum while I was attending graduate school in Wisconsin. We simply had to do the evening rounds to ensure that doors and gates were closed before we left the darkness to the crickets in exchange for a small cottage at the edge of the plains.

There was only one instance when a door was left open and a light was left on in the horticulture garage. Although there was no mischief, I stood and lazily glanced at the bulletin board as my husband looked around. There was a news article there that featured a picture of a magnificent American elm that had just been recognised as the largest of its type and the champion of its kind. The Louis Vieux Elm was its given name.Because I had known the name Louis Vieux all my life and suddenly there was his face staring back at me from a news clipping, my heart started to race and I realised that my entire world was going to change. He was our Potawatomi grandfather and had travelled with my grandmother Sha-note from the woodlands of Wisconsin to the prairies of Kansas.

He was a leader who looked out for the people during difficult times. The light was left going, the garage door was left open, and it shone for me as I made my way back home. The tree that stood above their bones called out to me at the start of a long, laborious journey back to my people.I had left the path of indigenous wisdom in order to pursue science. However, life has a way of directing your path.An invitation to a small gathering of Native elders to discuss traditional plant knowledge appeared seemingly out of nowhere. One in particular stands out in my memorya Navajo woman who had never taken a botany course in college spoke for hours, and I listened intently to every word. She described the vegetation in her valley name by name and one by one. Where each one resided, when each one blossomed, who each one preferred to live close to and all their relationships, who consumed it, who used its fibres to line their nests, and what type of medicine each one offered. She also discussed the mythologies surrounding these plants' origins, how they came by their names, and what they may teach us. She mentioned beauty.

Her comments woke me up to what I had understood when I was picking strawberries, like smelling salts. I became aware of how limited my comprehension was. Her wisdom included all of human understanding in a much deeper and wider way. She may have discussed goldenrod and asters. A new PhD found this to be demeaning. It was the start of me taking back the alternative form of knowledge that I had haplessly allowed science to replace. I was reminded of a starving refugee who had been invited to a feast where the food was flavoured with familiar herbs.I went full circle and returned to the topic of beauty, which was where I had started. Let's go back to the topics that science does not address; not because they are unimportant, but rather because science's scope is too limited for the job. If my mentor had been a better scholar, he would have praised my queries rather than brushed them off.

He merely gave me the cliche that beauty is in the eye of the beholder and that beauty cannot by definition be a valid scientific question because science separates the observer and the observed. I ought to have been informed that my inquiries were beyond the scope of science.He was correct to say that beauty is subjective, particularly in the case of the colours purple and yellow. The rods and cones in the retina, which contain large numbers of specialised receptor cells, are what allow humans to perceive colour. Cone cells have the function of absorbing light of various wavelengths and transmitting information to the visual cortex of the brain for interpretation. The visible light spectrum, or the rainbow of colours, is wide, making a variety of specialised cone cells that are individually precisely tuned to absorb particular wavelengths the most efficient way to distinguish between colours. There are three types of human eyes. One type is particularly good at detecting red and related wavelengths. One has the blue tuning.

The other can distinguish two colours of light best: purple and yellow.The human eye is incredibly well-suited to recognise these colours and pulse a signal to the brain. This doesn't explain why I find them attractive, but it does clarify why I pay complete attention to that combo. When I asked my fellow artists about the power of purple and gold, they pointed me

straight to the colour wheel and explained that these two hues are complementary and have the widest range of natural properties. They each become more vibrant when combined to form a palette; just a hint of one will bring out the other. Scientist and poet Goethe stated in an 1890 essay on colour perception that the colours diametrically opposed to each other are those which reciprocally evoke each other in the eye. Yellow and purple make a complementary duo.

These wavelengths can oversaturate the cones in our eyes, which then causes the stimulus to spread to the other cells. A printmaker I know once taught me that if you look at a block of yellow for a long period and then look at a white piece of paper, you would briefly perceive the yellow as violet. The coloured afterimage is a phenomenon caused by the energy reciprocity between the purple and yellow pigments, which goldenrod and asters were well aware of before humans were.

If my adviser was right, the flowers might not care about the visual effect that so pleases me. They are attempting to attract the attention of the genuine observer, a bee focused on pollination. Due to their vision of additional wavelengths, such as ultraviolet radiation, bees see many flowers differently than humans do. However, goldenrod and asters actually resemble human and bee eyes in appearance. We both find them to be lovely. When they grow together, their stunning contrast makes them the most alluring target in the entire meadow and a beacon for bees. Both plants receive more pollinator visits when growing together than they would if they were grown apart. It is a testable hypothesis; it is also a matter of science, art, and beauty.

Why do they look so good together? It is a phenomenon that is both material and spiritual, requiring all wavelengths as well as depth perception. I perceive a relic of conventional wisdom when I look at the world with science eyes for an extended period of time. Could science and conventional wisdom be likened to asters and goldenrod, or purple and yellow, respectively? When we employ both, we get a fuller picture of the world.Of all, the query about goldenrod and asters was merely symbolic of what I really desired to know. I yearned to comprehend its network of links and linkages. I yearned to glimpse the glistening threads connecting it all. And I was curious as to why we adore the world and why even the smallest patch of grass in a meadow can make us gasp in wonder. Botanists refer to their forays by which they roam across fields and forests in search of plants. We should refer to it as a metaphor when writers use it, and both are abundant in this region. We require both; according to scientist and poet Jeffrey Burton Russell, metaphor was close to sacrament as an indication of a deeper truth. because a statement's obvious meaning alone cannot capture the breadth and depth of reality.According to Native scholar Greg Cajete, in indigenous ways of knowing, we can only truly understand anything when we consider it from the perspectives of our mind, body, emotion, and spirit. When I started my studies as a scientist, I quickly realised that science prioritises only one, possibly two of those methods of knowing: mind and body. I did not question this when I was a young kid who was fascinated by flora. But the person who discovers the lovely way is a complete human being.

There was a point when I teetered precariously between the scientific and the indigenous worlds, one foot in each. But later, I picked up flying. or at least make an effort. The bees were the ones who first demonstrated to me how to go between various flowers in order to sip nectar and collect pollen from each. This process of cross-pollination has the potential to create new types of knowledge and perspectives on the world. Because there is just one beautiful, green earth, there aren't really two.The purple and gold color combination in September is an example of reciprocity in action; its wisdom is that the beauty of one is accentuated by the luminosity of the other. Can science and art, matter and spirit, traditional

knowledge and modern science be asters and goldenrod for one another? When I am in their company, their beauty begs me to reciprocate by becoming the contrast, to create something equally as lovely.

CONCLUSION

The delicate interplay between species in nature is exemplified in An Eastern and Goldenrod, which also highlights the critical function of mutualistic connections in fostering biodiversity and environmental resilience. The story illustrates how asterns and goldenrods, although having different traits, work in harmony to create settings that are more active and productive. These wildflowers' mutualistic relationship serves as an example of how intertwined all living things are in ecosystems. Goldenrods benefit from asterns' structural support by drawing pollinators, while asterns benefit from the goldenrods' ability to nourish the soil through their root systems. Such interactions are necessary to achieve a natural equilibrium where each species benefits from the existence of others and the overall health of the ecosystem. Additionally, An Eastern and Goldenrod emphasises how important it is to protect distinct habitats for the survival of different species. The death of one wildflower can upset the delicate balance of the entire community since every wildflower has a specific function in its environment. To preserve the biodiversity and ecological integrity of our planet, natural habitat protection and conservation advocacy are essential. The story also contains insightful insights on how different creatures can coexist in human societies. We can build more welcoming and prosperous communities in both the natural world and among people by valuing individual diversity and encouraging a culture of cooperation and mutual assistance. Finally, An Eastern and Goldenrod honours the wonder of natural mutualism and the significance of biodiversity in fostering a healthy and resilient environment. The story encourages us to value and safeguard the complex interactions among living things, deepening our understanding of how all life is intertwined. We may work towards a more peaceful and sustainable world where the riches of nature are treasured and shared for the welfare of all living things by protecting various ecosystems and creating an awareness for the contributions of each species.

REFERENCES:

[1] Z. Ayaz, D. Vassalos, and K. J. Spyrou, “Manoeuvring behaviour of ships in extreme astern seas,” *Ocean Eng.*, 2006, doi: 10.1016/j.oceaneng.2005.10.023.

[2] Z. Z. Zhang, J. G. Lyu, B. Song, J. H. Liu, and W. J. Zhu, “Analysis of Astern Moving Performance of Bionic Water-surface Vector Propeller,” *Binggong Xuebao/Acta Armamentarii*, 2018, doi: 10.3969/j.issn.1000-1093.2018.08.010.

[3] M. Hamamoto, J. P. Panjaitan, and W. Sera, “Analyses on low cycle resonance of ships in irregular astern seas,” *Nihon Zosen Gakkai Ronbunshu/Journal Soc. Nav. Archit. Japan*, 1995, doi: 10.2534/jjasnaoe1968.1995.178_137.

[4] D. A. Shen and H. M. Liu, “Prediction method of astern stopping for large ships,” *Chuan Bo Li Xue/Journal Sh. Mech.*, 2011.

[5] E. Turban, J. E. Aronson, and T.-P. Liang, “Decision ’astern Cconomy 1edition Support Systems and Intelligent Systems,” *Sist. Pengambilan Keputusan*, 2017.

[6] G. Robertson, S. G. Candy, and B. Wienecke, “Effect of line shooter and mainline tension on the sink rates of pelagic longlines and implications for seabird interactions,” *Aquat. Conserv. Mar. Freshw. Ecosyst.*, 2010, doi: 10.1002/aqc.1100.

[7] P. de Jong, M. R. Renilson, and F. van Walree, “The Effect of Ship Speed, Heading Angle and Wave Steepness on the Likelihood of Broaching-To in Astern Quartering Seas,” *STAB 12th proceedings*. 2015.

[8] J. Artyszuk, “Wake fraction and thrust deduction during ship astern manoeuvres,” *WIT Trans. Built Environ.*, 2003.

[9] E. M. Appolonov, A. B. Nesterov, and K. E. Sazonov, “Regulation of extreme ice loads acting on hulls of azimuth propulsion systems for ice ships,” *Ships Offshore Struct.*, 2011, doi: 10.1080/17445302.2010.548124.

[10] X. Cheng, J. P. McCreary, B. Qiu, Y. Qi, and Y. Du, “Intraseasonal-to-semiannual variability of sea-surface height in the astern, equatorial Indian Ocean and southern Bay of Bengal,” *J. Geophys. Res. Ocean.*, 2017, doi: 10.1002/2016JC012662.

[11] E. Trinkaus, “Early modern humans,” *Annual Review of Anthropology*. 2005. doi: 10.1146/annurev.anthro.34.030905.154913.

CHAPTER 19

SAP'S SWEET JOURNEY: THE MAPLE SUGAR MOON

Dr. VIVEK SHARMA, Professor
Department of Life Sciences, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

The full moon that occurs during the maple syrup season is referred to as Maple Sugar Moon by indigenous populations in North America. The cultural significance of the Maple Sugar Moon, its relationship to maple syrup production, and the significance of environmentally sound tapping techniques are all covered in this chapter. The narrative highlights the enduring bond between indigenous peoples and nature, emphasizing the importance of traditional wisdom for protecting natural resources and promoting peaceful coexistence with the environment.

KEYWORDS:

Buckets, Maple, Sugar, Syrup, Trees.

INTRODUCTION

The sap runs strong on a March Day when the late winter sun is beginning to brighten and is travelling northward by about a degree each day. Plink. Our historic farmhouse in Fabius, New York, is adorned with seven large maple trees that were placed there approximately 200 years ago to provide shade for the building.

The largest tree has a base that is the same width as our picnic table.My girls loved exploring the loft above the old stable when we first moved in since it was filled with the trash left behind by the nearly 200 people who had lived here before us. They had a whole village of tiny metal pup tents put up under the trees, and I once discovered kids playing with them. They referred to the different dolls and stuffed animals that were peering out from under their shelter as they're going camping.There were many of these tents in the loft that were designed to fit over vintage sap drums and keep out snow and rain during the sugaring season[1]–[3].

The girls naturally wanted to create maple syrup once they realized what these tiny tents were for. In order to get the buckets ready for spring, we cleaned up the mouse droppings.I read about the entire procedure throughout that first winter. We lacked the spilesthe spouts you need to drive into the tree to let the sap outbut we did have buckets and covers. But since we reside in Maple Nation, a nearby hardware store had everything needed for making maple syrup. Everything from maple sugar leaf moulds to evaporators of all sizes to miles of rubber tubing, hydrometers, kettles, filters, and jars were beyond my means. However, they had outdated spiles hidden away in the back, which nobody really wants anymore. I purchased the entire box for 75 cents apiece.

Over time, sugaring has varied. The days of emptying buckets and sledging sap barrels through the cold woods are long gone. Plastic tubing travels directly from the trees to the sugar house in many sugaring processes.

However, some purists still value the plink of sap into a metal bucket, which calls for a spile. You tap a tube with one end that is shaped like a drinking straw into a hole that has been drilled in the tree. After that, a trough about four inches long emerges from the tube. A useful hook for hanging the bucket is located at the base. We were prepared when I purchased a

sizable, clean rubbish can to store the sap. Although I didn't anticipate we'd need so much storage space, it's better to be safe than sorry[4].

We always look diligently for indications of spring in a climate where winter lasts six months, but never more so than when we made the decision to create syrup. Every day, the girls inquire, Can we begin yet? But the season completely dictated how we started. You need a combination of warm days and chilly nights for the sap to flow. Warm is a relative phrase, of course, 35 to 42 degrees, where the sun thaws the stem and initiates the sap flow. Larkin inquires, How do the trees know the time if they can't see the thermometer? as we see the calendar and thermometer. In fact, how can a being without eyes, a nose, or any type of nerves know what to do when? The tree is completely covered in thick, dead bark, with the exception of the buds, so that not even the leaves are visible to sense the sun. A midwinter thaw, however, does not fool the trees[5]–[7].

The truth is that maples have a much more advanced spring detection mechanism than we have. Every single bud contains hundreds of photosensors that are stuffed with phytochromes, which are pigments that absorb light. Every day, it is their duty to measure the amount of light. Each bud contains an embryonic replica of a maple branch that is tightly furled and covered in reddish-brown scales. Each bud aspires fervently to one day become a full-grown branch with leaves that rustle in the breeze and soak up the light. However, if the buds emerge too soon, frost will kill them. They'll miss spring if they wait too long. Thus, the buds maintain the calendar. But like all infants, those young buds need food in order to grow into branches.We hunt for alternative signs since we lack such powerful sensors.I begin to suspect it's time to tap when hollows start to emerge in the snow around the tree bases. The snow that has been there all winter slowly melts as a result of the black bark's ability to absorb the sun's rising heat and then radiate it back. The first sap drops from a damaged limb in the canopy will land on your head when those circles of bare earth start to form[8]–[10].

So, holding a drill in one hand, we circle our trees looking for the ideal location three feet up on a smooth face. Whoever left those sap buckets in our loft left behind scars from previous taps that have long since healed over. Although we don't remember their names or faces, our fingertips lay exactly where theirs did, and we can recall what they were doing on that April morning in the distant past. And we are aware of the contents of their pancakes. This flow of sap connects our stories; our trees knew them as they do now.As soon as we tap the spiles into place, they start to drip. The first drops land on the bucket's base. The females put the tent covers on, which intensifies the echoing sound. With no harm, trees of this diameter could withstand six taps, but we don't want to be selfish and just put three. As soon as we finish setting them up, the first bucket begins to sing a different song, punctuated by the plink of a new drop into the half inch of sap.

They fluctuate in pitch during the day as the buckets fill, just like different-pitch water glasses. The yard is singing as the tin buckets and their tent-topped tops reverberate with each drop of water. As clearly as the cardinal's persistent whistle, this music represents springtime.My daughters gaze in awe. Each drop is as pure as water but a little thicker; it catches the light and hangs there momentarily before expanding enticingly larger and larger. Unexpectedly, I am brought to tears as I see the girls stretch out their mouths and slurp while smiling. I can recall feeding them by myself at that time. They are being nursed by a maple right now, standing on strong young legs, which is the closest they can get to being suckled by Mother Earth.The buckets fill all day long, and by dusk they are overflowing.

I carry all twenty-one to the large trash can with the girls, and we pour until it is almost full. I didn't anticipate there would be this much. While I make the fire, the girls rehang the buckets.

Our evaporator is simply my old canning kettle that is positioned over stacks of barn-found cinder blocks on an oven rack. A kettle of sap takes a while to heat, and the girls get bored quite quickly. I am putting out fires both inside and outside the house. They are eagerly anticipating the syrup when I put them to bed that night.

DISCUSSION

I positioned a lawn chair next to the fire and fed it frequently to maintain a strong boil throughout the now-freezing night. The moon in the arid, chilly sky is covered and revealed by steam billowing from the kettle.I taste the sap as it boils down, and each hour it becomes noticeably sweeter. However, the yield from this four-gallon kettle will only be enough to cover the bottom of the skillet with a thin layer of syrup, hardly enough for one pancake. In order to get just one cup of syrup by morning, I add more fresh sap from the garbage can as it boils down. I add more wood, cover myself in blankets again, and doze off until I can add more logs or sap.I don't remember what time I woke up, but I was chilly and stiff in my lawn chair, and the sap was only lukewarm because the fire had been reduced to coals.

I went inside to my bed, exhausted.The sap in the trash can was frozen solid when I got back in the morning. I recalled something I had read about how our ancestors produced maple sugar as I started the fire up once more. I broke the surface ice, which was made entirely of water, and hurled it to the ground like a broken glass.Long before they had trade kettles for boiling, the Maple Nation produced sugar. Instead, they used log troughs made from hollowed-out basswood trees to store sap that was gathered in birch bark pails. The troughs' enormous surface area and shallow depth were perfect for ice production. Ice was taken out every morning, leaving a stronger sugar solution behind. The concentrated solution could then be heated to sugar using a far smaller amount of energy. The frigid evenings served as a reminder of beautiful connections: maple sap runs during the one time of year when this method is feasible.

Over the coals of a fire that burned day and night, flat stones were positioned beneath wooden evaporating dishes. In the past, families would all relocate to sugar camp, where equipment and firewood had been kept the previous year. It took all the expertise and all the hands to create sugar, therefore grandmothers and the tiniest infants would be carried on toboggans through the softening snow so that everyone could attend to the process. When people from the scattered winter camps gathered, the majority of the time was spent rousing and enjoying good stories. However, there were also bursts of frantic activity after the syrup had achieved the ideal consistency, it was vigorously beaten to ensure that it would set in the appropriate way, forming soft cakes, hard candies, and granulated sugar. The ladies kept it in makes, boxes made of birch bark that were tightly stitched with spruce root. The natural antifungal preservatives in birch bark ensure that the sugars last for many years.

On a March Day when the late winter sun is starting to shine and is moving slightly northward each day, the sap is running strong. Plink. Seven enormous maple trees that were planted there about 200 years ago to provide shade for the building decorate our old home in Fabius, New York. Our picnic table's breadth is equal to the base of the greatest tree.When we first came in, the loft above the old stable was full of junk left by the roughly 200 individuals who had lived here before us, and my daughters liked investigating it. I once found children playing with them in a hamlet of miniature metal pup tents that they had set up beneath the trees. They said, they’re going camping, referring to the many dolls and stuffed animals that were looking out from under their cover.

In the loft, there were a lot of these tents that were made to fit over old sap drums and block out the weather during the sugaring season. Once the girls learned what these little tents were

for, they naturally wanted to make maple syrup. We cleaned up the mouse droppings and got the buckets ready for spring.During the first winter, I read about the entire process. We had buckets and coverings, but not the spilesthe spouts you need to drive into the tree to allow the sap out. But because we live in Maple Nation, the hardware store down the street provided everything we needed to make maple syrup. Everything was out of my price range, including maple sugar leaf moulds, evaporators of various sizes, kilometers of rubber tubing, hydrometers, kettles, filters, and jars. They did, however, have out-of-date spiles at the back that nobody really wanted. For 75 cents each, I paid for the entire box.

In the past, sugaring has changed. It's no longer necessary to empty buckets or tow sap barrels through the chilly woods. In various sugaring procedures, plastic tubing is used to transport sugar directly from the trees to the sugar house. A spile is required for the plink of sap entering a metal bucket, which is still appreciated by certain purists. You insert a tube with a drinking straw-like end into a hole that has been drilled in the tree. The tube then lets out a trough that is about four inches long. At the base is a convenient hook for hanging the bucket. I bought a big, clean trash can to store the sap so we were ready. It's better to be safe than sorry even if I didn't think we'd need that much storage space.

In a climate where winter lasts six months, we always watch carefully for signs of spring, but never more so than when we decided to make syrup. The girls ask, Can we begin yet? every day. But how we got going was completely determined by the season. For the sap to flow, you need a mix of warm days and freezing nights. Warm is a relative term, of course; the range in which the sap begins to flow from the stem is between 35 and 42 degrees. We see the calendar and thermometer, and Larkin asks, How do the trees know the time if they can't see the thermometer? In fact, how would a creature that lacks eyes, a nose, or any kind of nervous system know what to do when? Except for the buds, the tree is entirely covered in thick, dead bark; not even the leaves can be seen to sense the sun. However, the trees are not fooled by a midwinter thaw.

In actuality, maples have a considerably more sophisticated spring sensing system than humans have. Numerous photosensors packed with phytochromes, which are pigments that absorb light, are found in every single one of the buds. They have to measure the amount of light every day. A tightly furled, reddish-brown scale-covered embryonic copy of a maple branch can be found inside each bud. Every bud dreams ardently of becoming a fully developed branch with leaves that rustle in the wind and take in the light. Frost will kill the buds if they appear too soon. If they wait too long, spring will pass them by. The buds preserve the calendar as a result. But in order to develop into branches, those little buds, like all babies, need to eat.Since we don't have such strong sensors, we search for alternate signs.

Hollows start to appear in the snow around the tree bases, and I start to think it's time to start tapping. Due to the black bark's capacity to absorb the sun's increasing heat and then radiate it back, the snow that has been there all winter eventually melts. When those rings of bare dirt begin to develop, the first sap drops from a broken branch in the canopy will land on your head.We circle our trees in search of the optimum spot three feet up on a smooth face while holding a drill in one hand. The scars from prior taps, which were left behind by whoever left those sap buckets in our loft, have long since healed. Although we can't recollect their names or faces, we can remember what they were doing on that distant April morning because our fingertips were exactly where theirs were. And we know what their pancakes are made of. Our tales are connected by this sap flow because our trees knew them then as they do now.

The spiles drip as soon as we tap them into position. The first drops fall to the bottom of the bucket. The echoing sound gets louder as the females put up the tent covers. Trees of this

diameter could endure six taps without injury, but we don't want to be stingy and just use three. As soon as we are done setting them up, the first bucket starts to sing in a different key, with each fresh drop landing with a plink in the half inch of sap. As the buckets fill during the day, they change pitch, just like different-pitch water glasses. Each drop of water causes the tin buckets and their tent-topped tops to resonate, singing the garden. This melody indicates the coming of spring as vividly as the cardinal's constant whistling.

In astonishment, my daughters look. Each drop is as clear as water but slightly thicker. It catches the light and hovers there for a little period before enticingly growing larger and larger. I suddenly find myself in tears as I watch the girls open their mouths and slurp while grinning. I remember feeding them at that time by myself. The closest they can come to being suckled by Mother Earth right now is when they are being nursed by a maple while standing on sturdy young legs.All day long, the buckets fill, and by dusk, they are completely full.

The girls and I carry all twenty-one to the enormous garbage bin, where we pour until it is nearly full. I didn't think there would be this much, unfortunately. The girls hang the buckets back up as I build the fire. My ancient canning kettle, which is set above piles of cinder blocks retrieved from a barn, serves as our evaporator. It takes a while to heat a kettle of sap, and the girls get bored very soon. Both inside and outside the house, I'm putting out fires. When I put them to bed that night, they are anticipating the syrup with great anticipation.I set up a lawn chair near to the fire and fed it periodically to keep a roaring boil all through the suddenly chilly night. Steam rising from the kettle covers and reveals the moon in the dry, frigid sky.

As the sap boils down, I taste it, and each hour it tastes substantially sweeter. The output from this four-gallon kettle, however, will only be adequate to barely cover the bottom of the skillet with syrup and make one pancake. I continue to add fresh sap from the trash can as it boils down in order to produce just one cup of syrup by morning. Until I can add more logs or sap, I add more wood, wrap myself in blankets once again, and doze off.I don't know when I woke up, but I was cold and stiff in my lawn chair, and the sap was only lukewarm because the fire had died down to coals.I entered my room and collapsed into bed.When I returned in the morning, the sap in the garbage can was frozen to a solid state. As I re-lit the fire, I thought back to something I had read about how our ancestors made maple sugar. I shattered the water-only surface ice and threw it to the ground like shattered glass.

The Maple Nation manufactured sugar long before they had trading kettles for heating water. Instead, they collected sap in birch bark pails and stored it in log troughs built from hollowed-out basswood trees. The huge surface area and shallow depth of the troughs were ideal for ice formation. Every morning, ice was removed, leaving a stronger sugar solution in its place. A far smaller quantity of energy would be required to heat the concentrated solution to sugar. The chilly evenings served as a reminder of lovely connections: the only time of year when this strategy is practical is when maple sap runs.

Flat stones were placed beneath wooden evaporating plates, which were placed over the coals of a fire that burnt day and night. Families used to all move to sugar camp, which was where supplies and firewood were stored from the previous year. Grandmothers and the smallest newborns would be transported on toboggans over the softening snow so that everyone could attend to the process because making sugar required all the knowledge and all the hands. The bulk of the time was spent rousing and enjoying good stories when folks from the dispersed winter camps congregated. There were, though, brief periods of frenetic activity: after the syrup had reached the perfect consistency, it was furiously beat to make sure that it would set in the proper manner, making soft cakes, hard candies, and granulated sugar. The women

stored it in makaks, which are tightly sewn boxes composed of birch bark and spruce root. The sugars are preserved for many years by the birch bark's inherent antifungal preservatives.

CONCLUSION

The idea behind Maple Sugar Moon honors how indigenous cultures, nature, and sustainable practises interact. For indigenous people, who have historically relied on maple sap as a valuable resource for sustenance and commerce, the full moon's appearance during the maple syrup season signifies a time of reverence and celebration.

The Maple Sugar Moon symbolises the innate connection between people and the environment, and the harvesting of maple sap highlights the significance of sustainable resource management.

The well-being of the maple trees and the surrounding ecology is guaranteed by indigenous peoples' time-honored understanding of when and how to harvest trees in a responsible manner. This conventional knowledge emphasises how crucial it is to protect biodiversity and maintain the health of the land for upcoming generations. Indigenous tribes demonstrate the depth of their cultural heritage and their strong connection to nature by commemorating the Maple Sugar Moon. The full moon encourages us to embrace a more peaceful relationship with the environment by serving as a symbol of unity and respect for nature's treasures. The idea of Maple Sugar Moon provides a poetic prism through which we can understand the complex interrelationship between indigenous cultures, the natural world, and sustainable practises. The tale emphasises the significance of traditional wisdom in safeguarding environmental stewardship and natural resources. We may move towards a more sustainable future where the treasures of nature are valued and preserved for the welfare of all living things by embracing the knowledge contained in the Maple Sugar Moon. This full moon's celebration serves as a timely reminder of the importance of indigenous cultures' contributions to environmental preservation and motivates us to cooperate in the pursuit of a more peaceful and respectful coexistence with the planet.

REFERENCES:

[1] R. W. Kimmerer, “The Gift of Strawberries,” in *Braiding Sweetgrass*, 2020.

[2] C. Cumo, “Good Seeds: A Menominee Indian Food Memoir,” *Ann. Iowa*, 2017, doi: 10.17077/0003-4827.12414.

[3] I. Ice, “Nectar & ambrosia: an encyclopedia of food in world mythology,” *Choice Rev. Online*, 2001, doi: 10.5860/choice.38-4203.

[4] K. H. Yoo, S. J. Kim, and J. M. Jeong, “Effects of persimmon (Diospyros kaki Thunb) syrup extracted from persimmon and persimmon by-products on blood glucose level,” *J. Korean Soc. Food Sci. Nutr.*, 2011, doi: 10.3746/jkfn.2011.40.5.682.

[5] D. A. Rahman, R. Herliansyah, P. Rianti, U. M. Rahmat, A. Y. Firdaus, and M. Syamsudin, “Ecology and conservation of the endangered banteng (Bos javanicus) in Indonesia tropical lowland forest,” *HAYATI J. Biosci.*, 2019, doi: 10.4308/hjb.26.2.68.

[6] S. Stone, G. Boyhan, and C. McGregor, “Inter- and intracultivar variation of heirloom and open-pollinated watermelon cultivars,” *HortScience*, 2019, doi: 10.21273/HORTSCI13638-18.

[7] H. J. WANG and R. L. THOMAS, “Direct Use of Apple Pomace in Bakery Products,” *J. Food Sci.*, 1989, doi: 10.1111/j.1365-2621.1989.tb04665.x.

[8] K. N. Kim, J. S. Lee, J. S. Shim, H. K. Chung, H. R. Chung, and M. J. Chang, "Analysis of the consumer perception and related education effect on the reduction of sugar for elementary school students in Seoul and Gyeonggi-do," *J. Nutr. Heal.*, 2020, doi: 10.4163/JNH.2020.53.3.303.

[9] S. Son *et al.*, "Sugar-Nanocapsules Imprinted with Microbial Molecular Patterns for mRNA Vaccination," *Nano Lett.*, 2020, doi: 10.1021/acs.nanolett.9b03483.

[10] Y. Jiao, J. M. Seok, and C. Montell, "A Drosophila gustatory receptor required for the responses to sucrose, glucose, and maltose identified by mRNA tagging," *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A.*, 2007, doi: 10.1073/pnas.0702421104.

CHAPTER 20

MYSTICAL BOTANICAL: UNRAVELING THE SECRETS OF WITCH HAZEL

Dr. Mukta Sharma, Professor
Department of Microbiology, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

Witch Hazel, a rare and unique medicinal plant, has an extensive ecological and historical history. This chapter explores into its botanical properties, documenting its historical uses in medicine and ceremonies. It also delves into the current use of witch hazel in cosmetics and modern medicine. The tale emphasizes witch hazel's ecological relevance in maintaining animals and fostering biodiversity. Furthermore, it emphasizes the need of maintaining natural medicines and recognizing their potential advantages in healthcare. The complicated interaction between people and plants is stressed, recognizing humans' profound connection and reliance with the natural world. As we discover the secrets of witch hazel, we are reminded of the need of preserving and valuing the rich history of natural treatments, as well as cultivating a healthy coexistence with the plant world for a healthier and more sustainable future.

KEYWORDS:

Flowers, Home, Mother, People,Witch.

INTRODUCTION

Given the short and chilly days of November, flowers are not in season. I feel depressed because of the gloomy skies, and the sleet drives me indoors like a curse. I don't want to go outside any more. So I had to leave when the light peeks through for that unusually yellow day, perhaps the last before it starts to snow. The buzz of a bee seems excessively loud because there aren't any leaves on the trees or birds in the woods at this time of year. I follow her trail out of curiositywhat might have prompted her to emerge in November? She heads straight for bare branches that, upon closer inspection, are covered in yellow blossoms, or Witch Hazel. The flowers are an untidy affair with five long petals that resemble torn strips of fading yellow cloth that snagged on the branch and waved in the wind. However, they are certainly welcome as a splash of colour in the upcoming months of grey. A final celebration before winter that suddenly makes me think of a long-ago November[1]–[3].

Since she had left, the house has been vacant. The plastic poinsettias on the table were covered in cobwebs, and the cardboard Santas she had taped on the big windows were faded from summer sunshafts. The Christmas ham turned to piles of mould in the icebox once the electricity was switched off, and you could smell that the mice had raided the pantry. A wren constructed its nest in the lunchbox once more outside on the porch while it awaited her return. Under the drooping clothesline, where a grey cardigan was still pinned, asters were in full flower.When my mother and I were searching for wild blackberries in Kentucky's fields, we first ran into Hazel Barnett. When I heard a high voice calling out Howdy-do from the hedgerow, we were already bent over picking. Howdy-do. The oldest woman I had ever seen was standing there at the fence. I grasped my mother's hand as we approached her to say hello, feeling a little frightened. She leaned against the fence in the midst of the pink and

burgundy hollyhocks to steady herself. Her toothless face was surrounded by a corona of white wisps that stood out like sun rays from her iron-gray hair, which was pulled back into a bun at the back of her neck[3]–[5].

She remarked, I like to see year light at night. It is genuinely neighbour.I came to say hello after spotting you all out walking. My mother introduced herself and said that we had recently moved in.She pinched my cheek while bending over the barbed wire to ask, and who is this little bundle of joy? Her housedress's loose breast, where pink and purple flowers like hollyhocks were fading from numerous washings, was pressed into by the fence. My mother would never approve of her wearing slippers outside in the garden. She dangled her veiny, crooked hand over the fence. Her ring finger was wearing a wire-thin gold band that was hanging free. Although I had never heard of a Hazel, I had heard of Witch Hazel and was positive that she must be this person. I squeezed my mother's hand even more firmly.

Given how she is with plants, I think there was a period when some people would have referred to her as a witch. A tree that blooms so far out of season and then spits its shiny pearl-like seeds into the still autumn woods twenty feet away with a sound akin to an elfin tread is unsettling.She and my mother grew close, exchanging gardening advice and recipes. My mother worked as a professor at the local college throughout the day, spending her time at her microscope and penning scientific publications. She was, though, in the garden at dusk in the spring, planting beans while helping me fill my pail with earthworms that her shovel had severed. In the worm hospital I erected beneath the irises, I believed I could heal them. She often told me, There is no hurt that love can't heal. This gave me encouragement[6]–[8].

We frequently met Hazel before it became dark by wandering across the pasture to the fence. She remarked, I do like seeing your light in the window. A good neighbour is the best kind of neighbour there is. I listened as they talked about applying stove ash to the bases of tomato plants to deter cutworms or as Mama boasted about how quickly I was picking up reading. Lord, my little honeybee, she's a quick study, ain't you? said Hazel. She occasionally kept a wrapped peppermint for me in her dress pocket, the cellophane around it being old and brittle.The front porch was eventually reached after the fence line.

When we baked, we would sit on her sagging stoop with a platter of cookies and a glass of lemonade. The house was an overpowering mess of old rubbish, garbage bags, cigarette smoke, and what I now recognise as the scent of poverty, so I never liked to go inside. Sam and Janie, along with Hazel's daughter, resided with her in the modest shotgun home. Janie was simple, according to her mother, because she was the final child and arrived late in life. She was compassionate and loving and constantly yearned to enfold my sister and I in her warm, deep arms.Sam was crippled and was unable to work, but he still received a pension and some veteran's benefits from the coal business where they all worked.Barely. He would bring us large catfish from the river when he felt well enough to go fishing. He had a world of tales, dazzling blue eyes, and a violent cough from being in the war abroad[9], [10].

A full bucket of blackberries he had collected on the railway track was once brought to us by him. My mother made an effort to reject the large pail as being too generous. Why, I beg your pardon, Hazel said. Those berries are not mine.

These were created by the Lord specifically for our sharing.My mum cherished her job. Her idea of a good time was clearing undergrowth or constructing stone walls. Sometimes Mama would stack stones or split kindling while Hazel sat in a lawn chair among the oaks. They would simply chat about various topics, with Hazel mentioning how she enjoyed a good woodpile, particularly when she used to take in laundry to make a little extra money. She required a sizable stack to fill her washtubs. She shook her head at how many platters she

could carry at once while working as a cook in a restaurant down by the river. Hazel would be curious about the thought of travelling in an aeroplane whenever Mama talked about her pupils or a trip she had done.

Hazel also talked about how people would come to her house asking for herbal remedies or the time she was called out to deliver a baby during a snowstorm. She recalled how another female professor had once visited her with a tape recorder to capture their conversation and was planning to publish her because of all the traditional practises she was familiar with. However, the professor never returned, and Hazel never saw the book. My mother was enthralled by Hazel's stories, so I only paid partial attention to her as she talked about harvesting hickory nuts under the large trees or delivering a lunch pail to her father, who worked manufacturing barrels at the distillery along the river.

DISCUSSION

My mother, who I know adored being a scientist, frequently complained that she was born too late. She was certain being a farmwife in the eighteenth century was her true calling. She sung while she made bread dough, cooked peaches, and canned tomatoes. She insisted that I learn how to do these things as well. When I reflect on her connection with Hazel, I suppose that their mutual respect sprang from the fact that both ladies had their roots in the soil and took pride in having a back that could lift weights for others.Most of the time, I thought their conversation was just droning adult conversation, but once, as my mother crossed the yard carrying a heavy armload of wood, I observed Hazel bury her face in her hands and start to cry.I could handle a burden like that while I still lived at home, she claimed.

Why, I could easily carry a baby on one hip and a bushel of peaches on the other. But now it's all vanished, carried away by the wind.Nearby Jessamine County, Kentucky, is where Hazel was born and raised. However, it might have been hundreds of kilometres away to hear her talk. She, Janie, and Sam were all non-drivers, so she was as lost to her former house as if it were located on the other side of the Continental Divide.When Sam suffered a heart attack on Christmas Eve, she moved here to live with him. She adored Christmasall the visitors, the large dinnerbut that Christmas, she put everything on hold, locked her door, and moved in with her son to take care of him.She hadn't gone back home since, but you could tell that she missed it because whenever she spoke about it, a longing look would appear in her eyes.

My mother was aware of my homecoming yearning. She was a native of the north, born beneath the Adirondack Mountains. She had relocated frequently for research and graduate school, but she always planned to return home. I can still see the autumn she sobbed over missing the red maple's fiery display. Because of a fantastic job and my father's career, she was moved to Kentucky, but I know she missed her family and the woods back home. She had the same exile-related taste in her mouth as Hazel did.As she aged, Hazel became more depressed and talked more and more about the past and the things she would never again see, such as how tall and attractive her husband, Rowley, had been and how lovely her gardens were. She once declined my mother's offer to take her back to her former home. That's very kind of you, but I couldn't be obligated in that way. Anyhow, it's all gone, she would remark, gone with the wind. But she called one autumnal afternoon when the light was long and golden.

Now, honey, I understand that you have a lot on your plate, but if you could find a way to take me back to the old house, I'd be eternally grateful. Before the snow starts to fall, I need to check on the roof. I picked her up with my mother, and we headed up Nicholasville Road towards the river. The Kentucky River is now completely covered by a large, four-lane bridge that is so high that you hardly notice it running underneath you. We turned off the highway

and drove down a little dirt road that bends back away from the river when we reached the ancient distillery, which was now boarded up and abandoned. As soon as we took the corner, Hazel started sobbing in the backseat.She wept, Oh, my dear old road, and I stroked her hand. I knew what to do because I had witnessed my mother sobbing in a similar manner when she had taken me by her childhood home.

Hazel pointed Mama away from the dilapidated cottages, a few stove-in trailers, and the ruins of barns. We came to a stop in front of a grassy swale hidden by a dense stand of black locust trees. My home sweet home, she murmured, is right here. She spoke as though it were a quote from a book.An historic schoolhouse with two doors at the frontone for boys and one for girlsand tall chapel windows set all around was in front of us. The clapboard was a silvery grey colour with a few indistinct whitewash strokes.I had to move quickly to bring Hazel's walker to her before she fell in the tall grass since she was ready to leave. She led Mama and me to the side entrance and up onto the porch while pointing all the way towards the spring house, an ancient chicken coop. She searched her large handbag for the keys, but because her hands were so trembling, she begged me to open the door for her.

The key fit the padlock easily once I opened the torn old screen door. She gathered herself inside and paused when I held back the door for her. Just paused and took a look. It was as peaceful as a church. Inside, the air was chilly, and it flowed past me into the pleasant November afternoon. My mother's touch on my arm stopped me as I tried to enter. Her expression indicated, just leave her alone.The space in front of us resembled a historical picture book.Along the rear wall of the room was a large, antique woodstove, with cast iron frying pans hung nearby. Over the dry sink, dishtowels were neatly hanging on dowels, and once-white curtains framed the view of the nearby grove. As befitted an old schoolhouse, the ceilings were tall and decorated with blue and silver tinsel garlands that flittered in the breeze coming through the open door.

Christmas cards with yellowing tape fixing them outlined the doorframes. The entire kitchen was decorated for Christmas, and the table was covered with oilcloth with a festive print. The centrepiece was a plastic poinsettia that was coated in cobwebs. The table was set for six people, there was food on the plates, and the chairs were pushed back exactly as they had been when the call from the hospital had halted dinner. What a sight, she exclaimed. Let's set everything straight. Hazel abruptly adopted a more professional demeanor, as if she had just entered her home after dinner and found it lacking in terms of housekeeping. In order to start gathering the dishes from the large kitchen table and moving them over to the washbasin, she put her walker aside. My mother said we could start tidying up later and asked for a tour of the house to try to slow her down. Hazel led us into the parlour, where a Christmas tree's skeleton was visible and there was a pile of needles on the floor. On the sparse trees, the ornaments hung like orphans.

A small red drum and two silver plastic birds with missing tail feathers and faded paint were also there. There were rocking seats, a couch, a small spindle-leg table and gas lamps in the quaint room. A rose-painted china pitcher and basin were displayed on an ancient oak sideboard. On the sideboard was a pink and blue cross-stitched scarf that was hand-embroidered. She wiped a piece of her housedress over the heavy layer of dust and said, My goodness. I need to take care of my business in this room.I went off to explore as she and Mama admired the decorative dishes on the sideboard. I opened a door and found a large, unmade bed with covers tossed back within. A chair that appeared to be a potty, but in adult size, was located next to it. I quickly withdrew because the stench in there wasn't pleasant and I didn't want to be seen poking about. A different door led into a room with a lovely patchwork bedspread and more tinsel garlands hung over the mirror above the dresser where

a soot-caked hurricane light was placed. As we made a loop around the space outside, Hazel leaned on my mother's arm and pointed out trees she had planted and flowerbeds that had become overgrown. A cluster of bare grey branches bursting with a froth of stringy yellow blossoms could be seen in the back of the house, beneath the oak trees. She reached out to take the branch as if to shake its hand and remarked, why looked here, it's my old medicine come to greet me. I produced numerous batches of this old witch hazel, and people would seek it out from me. Everyone desired it when I would prepare that bark in the autumn and have it throughout winter to apply to aches and pains, burns and rashes. There isn't really any harm that nature can't treat.

She remarked, that witch hazel is healthy for you inside as well as outside. Flowers in November, please. Witch hazel is a gift from the good Lord to remind us that good always exists, despite appearances to the contrary. What it does is simply make your heavy heart lighter. Following that initial visit, Hazel frequently called on a Sunday afternoon and said, would y'all like to go for a ride? My mother believed it was crucial for us girls to accompany her. It was similar to her demand that we cultivate beans and bake bread, activities that at the time didn't seem vital but are now important in my opinion. While Mama and Hazel chatted on the porch, we got to gather hickory nuts from the area behind the old house, wrinkle our noses at the tilting outhouse, and hunt for treasures in the barn. An ancient, black metal lunch box with the lid open and what appeared to be shelf paper on the inside was hung on a nail directly next to her door. Within were the remains of a bird's nest. Cracker crumbs from a little plastic bag that Hazel had brought over were strewn on the porch rail.

Since Rowley died, this tiny Jenny Wren has called this place home each year. His lunchbox was located here. Now that she depends on me for both home and house, I can't let her down. Hazel must have been relied upon heavily when she was young and powerful. We stopped at all but one of the houses along the road she took us on. She said, them are no count folks, and turned her head away. The other people appeared pleased to see Hazel again. While Mama and Hazel talked to the neighbours, my sister and I would pet the hound dogs or follow the chickens around.These people were considerably dissimilar from the ones we encountered at school or at college parties. One woman touched my teeth with her hand.

You have such pretty teeth, she remarked. I had never considered having good teeth to be a virtue, but then again, I hadn't seen anyone with very few teeth. However, I mainly recall their friendliness. These were women that Hazel had sang in the choir of the tiny white church beneath the woods. Women she had known since she was a little girl laughed together about riverside dances and shook their heads somberly at the fate of children who went away. We would return home in the late afternoon, Hazel beaming, with a basket of fresh eggs or a piece of cake for each of us.When winter arrived, we made fewer visits, and Hazel's eyes appeared to lose their lustre. I know I shouldn't ask the good Lord for anything more than what I already have, but how I wish I could have just one more Christmas in my dear old home, she murmured one day as she sat at our kitchen table. But those times have passed. The breeze is gone.

There was no remedy in the woods for this discomfort.My mother was upset that year since we didn't spend Christmas with my grandma and grandpa up north. Even though there were still several weeks until Christmas, she was baking herself into a frenzy as the girls and I decorated the tree with popcorn and cranberries. She talked about how she will miss her family, the snow, and the scent of balsam. She suddenly had an idea.It was supposed to be a total surprise. Sam gave her the house key, and she went to the former school to see what she could do there.

She called the Rural Electric Co-op and made arrangements to temporarily reconnect Hazel's power for those few days. The moment the lights came on, it was obvious how filthy everything was. We had to bring bottles of water from home to clean things as there was no running water. Because the task was larger than we could handle, Mama solicited the aid of some fraternity members from her college classes who were looking for a community service project. They certainly got one: cleaning out the refrigerator was on par with any microbiology test.

CONCLUSION

Witch hazel is a fascinating and significant plant in both ecological and medical contexts due to its many properties. It is a traditional treatment utilised by both early settlers and indigenous tribes for a variety of diseases due to its botanical qualities, which include astringent tannins and antioxidant chemicals. Witch hazel plays an ecological role in supporting wildlife, especially as a source of late-season food for animals, highlighting the significance of native plant species in promoting biodiversity. The plant's capacity to flourish in a variety of environments emphasises its resiliency and ecological importance. Nowadays, witch hazel is used in skincare and cosmetic products, so its advantages go beyond those of conventional medicine. It is a well-liked component in toners, cleansers, and skincare products due to its inherent astringent and anti-inflammatory effects. In a time when people are relying more and more on synthetic medications and skincare products, it is imperative to preserve the tradition of Witch Hazel and other natural therapies.

More environmentally friendly and sustainable methods of healthcare and personal care can be developed by embracing traditional knowledge and incorporating it with current scientific understanding. In conclusion, Witch Hazel is a symbol of the significant relationship between people and plants. The historical usage of it by native cultures and early settlers, as well as its present-day uses in skincare and medical, highlight the value of conventional treatments in the modern era. The ecological significance of witch hazel in sustaining wildlife highlights the necessity of protecting native plant species for the sustainability of ecosystems. The tale of Witch Hazel serves as a reminder of the complex bond that exists between people and nature. It inspires us to treasure and safeguard nature's treasures, promoting peaceful cohabitation that is advantageous to both people and the environment. In order to ensure a healthier and more prosperous planet for future generations, we may move towards a more sustainable and compassionate approach to healthcare and personal care by embracing the wisdom of traditional treatments like Witch Hazel.

REFERENCES:

[1] R. Rasooly *et al.*, “Witch hazel significantly improves the efficacy of commercially available teat dips,” *Pathogens*, 2020, doi: 10.3390/pathogens9020092.

[2] H. Wang, G. J. Provan, and K. Helliwell, “Determination of hamamelitannin, catechins and gallic acid in witch hazel bark, twig and leaf by HPLC,” *J. Pharm. Biomed. Anal.*, 2003, doi: 10.1016/S0731-7085(03)00303-0.

[3] T. S. Thring, P. Hili, and D. P. Naughton, “Antioxidant and potential anti-inflammatory activity of extracts and formulations of white tea, rose, and witch hazel on primary human dermal fibroblast cells,” *J. Inflamm.*, 2011, doi: 10.1186/1476-9255-8-27.

[4] R. Rasooly, A. Molnar, H. Y. Choi, P. Do, K. Racicot, and E. Apostolidis, “In-vitro inhibition of staphylococcal pathogenesis by witch-hazel and green tea extracts,” *Antibiotics*, 2019, doi: 10.3390/antibiotics8040244.

[5] T. F. Abbas, M. F. Abbas, and A. J. Lafta, "Antibacterial activity and medical properties of Witch Hazel Hamamelis virginiana," *Ann. Trop. Med. Public Heal.*, 2020, doi: 10.36295/asro.2020.231146.

[6] L. Xie, T. S. Yi, R. Li, D. Z. Li, and J. Wen, "Evolution and biogeographic diversification of the witch-hazel genus (Hamamelis L., Hamamelidaceae) in the Northern Hemisphere," *Mol. Phylogenet. Evol.*, 2010, doi: 10.1016/j.ympev.2010.02.018.

[7] E. H. Fulling, "American witch hazel-History, nomenclature and modern utilization," *Econ. Bot.*, 1953, doi: 10.1007/BF02930811.

[8] S. E. Edwards, I. da C. Rocha, E. M. Williamson, and M. Heinrich, "Witch Hazel," in *Phytopharmacy*, 2015. doi: 10.1002/9781118543436.ch114.

[9] D. Lizárraga *et al.*, "Witch Hazel (Hamamelis virginiana) fractions and the importance of gallate moieties - Electron transfer capacities in their antitumoral properties," *J. Agric. Food Chem.*, 2008, doi: 10.1021/jf802345x.

[10] D. S. Townsend and A. D. Meyer, "Rapid recovery of witch hazel (Hamamelis virginiana L.) by sprouting, following release from white-tailed deer (Odocoileus virginianus Zimm.) browsing," *Nat. Areas J.*, 2002.

CHAPTER 21

AQUATIC BOUNDARIES: UNRAVELING THE STORIES OF WATER LINES

Dr. Preeti Shukla, Assistant Professor
Department of Biotechnology, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

The Consolation of Water Lines explores the relevance of water's natural flow and rhythm as a source of solace and healing for both individuals and communities. The therapeutic benefits of water in both metropolitan settings and pristine natural settings are examined in this chapter, as well as how waterlines contribute to our sense of calm and connectedness to the natural world. Waterlines have served as a symbol of continuity and rebirth, providing consolation and rejuvenation in a world that is becoming more and more water-stressed, from the spiritual practises of ancient civilizations to contemporary urban development. The importance of protecting and properly managing waterlines for the welfare of both people and the environment is highlighted in this chapter.

KEYWORDS:

Leaves, Lines, Natural,Ponds,Water.

INTRODUCTION

They had already left before I even realized it and well before the pond was suitable for swimming. At a redwood college far from home, my daughter Linden made the decision to leave the small pond and dip her toes in the ocean. When I went to see her that first semester, we took a leisurely Sunday afternoon to admire the Patrick's Point agate beach's rocks.While strolling along the shore, I came across a smooth green stone that was interwoven with carnelian that matched the one I had just passed by. I walked back and looked through the strand till I discovered it. The tide came in and dragged the two pebbles apart, smoothing their edges and shrinking their bodies. I put them back together and let them lie there, glistening wet in the light. For me, the entire beach was a gallery of exquisite stones that were separated from one another and from the shore. On the beach, Linden behaved differently. She was moving things around as well, but her strategy involved setting pink next to an oval made of spruce green and grey with black basalt. Her attention was on fresh pairings, mine was on the previous ones[1]–[3].

Since the first time I held her, I've known that all of her development will take place apart from me. Parenting is fundamentally unfair because, if we do our jobs properly, the closest bond we have will wave goodbye as it leaves the room. Along the way, we receive quality instruction. We learn to smile and say Have a great time, sweetie even when we want to drag them back to safety. We give them automobile keys notwithstanding overwhelming evolutionary pressure to preserve our gene pool. and liberation. We have to do it. Additionally, I wished to be a decent mother.Naturally, I was thrilled for her as she prepared to go on a new journey, but I was also sad for myself as I had to deal with the anguish of missing her. I was advised by my friends who had already gone through this period to think back on the aspects of having a house full of kids that I wouldn't miss them at all. From the anxious nights when the roads are covered in snow, listening for the sound of tyres in the

driveway precisely one minute before midnight, I would be happy to retire. The incomplete duties and the strange refrigerator emptying[3]–[5].

There were times when I would awaken in the morning to find the animals already in the kitchen. Feed me, the calico cat cried from her perch. The longhaired man silently stood by his bowl and glared at him. The dog joyfully flung herself up on my legs and appeared to be expecting something. I added cranberries and muesli by the handfuls to one pot while stirring hot chocolate in another. The girls walked downstairs groggy-eyed and in need of that last night's homework assignment. They told me to eat. I did, too. So that I might feed the tomato seedlings when they ask for food the next summer, I dumped the scraps into the compost bucket. Additionally, the chickadees call from their empty seed tray as I kiss the girl’s goodbye while the horses whicker at the fence for their bucket of food. I need to be fed. The fern leans forward on the ledge and murmurs a gentle prayer. My automobile starts to ping as soon as I turn the key in the ignition. that I do. I travel to school while listening to public radio; thankfully, it's not pledge week[6]–[8].

I can still picture my babies nursing at the breast, taking their first long, deep sucks from my innermost well, which was again refilled by the glance between us, the reciprocity between mother and child. I suppose I should be relieved of the need to worry and feed everyone, but I'll miss it. Maybe not the laundry, but it's difficult to say goodbye to the immediateness of those eyes and the presence of our mutual affection.I realised that part of my anguish over Linden's leaving was due to the fact that I was unsure of my identity after being referred to as Linden's Mother. However, I was somewhat spared from that crisis because I am also rightfully well-known for being Larkin's Mother. However, this would also pass[9]–[11].

Larkin, my younger daughter, and I made one more campfire up by the pond and watched the stars come out before she left. She muttered, Thank you for all of this. She got all of the school materials and furniture for the dorm packed into the car by the next morning. One of the large plastic tubs containing her necessities was visible through the quilt I sewed for her before she was born. She assisted me in loading mine onto the roof after she had packed everything she needed in the back.I knew it was time for me to leave once we had unloaded, decorated the dorm room, and gone out to lunch like nothing had happened.Her task was starting, and mine was finished[12]–[14].

Larkin led me to the dorm parking lot where the herds of minivans were still unloading their cargo even though I saw girls wave goodbye to their parents. We embraced once more and sobbed some pleasant tears that we both believed had been used up in front of the purposefully happy dads and frazzled-looking parents. She started to leave as I unlocked the car door and yelled, Mom, if you start sobbing uncontrollably on the motorway, please pull over! loudly. We were all let go after the parking lot burst into laughing.Neither the breakdown lane nor Kleenex were required. I wasn't heading home after all. Although I could have left her at college, I did not want to return to an empty house. Even the family dog and the ponies had passed away that spring. There wouldn't be a committee to welcome guests.

With my unique grief-containment device fastened to the top of my automobile, I had prepared for this. I seldom ever found time to go paddling by myself because I spent every weekend either hosting sleepovers or attending track meetings.Now, instead of lamenting my loss, I was going to enjoy my independence. You've heard of those bright-red Corvettes for midlife crises? Mine, though, was fastened to the vehicle's roof. I arrived at Labrador Pond by car and lowered my brand-new red kayak into the water.

The first bow wave's sound alone can transport you back to the entire day. Golden sun and lapis sky in the late summer, with hills bending around the pond. Blackbirds with red wings laughing in the cattails. The crystalline water was unaltered by even the slightest breeze.

DISCUSSION

Ahead glittered open water, but I had to first navigate its marshy margins, dense beds of pickerelweed, and water lilies that covered the surface of the water. Six feet from the muddy bottom to the surface, the long petioles of the spatterdock lilies entangled in my paddle as though they were trying to stop me from moving. I could see within the broken stalks of the weeds that were attached to my boat when I pulled them away. They were stuffed with aerenchyma, or spongy white cells that are filled with air and resemble the pith of Styrofoam. The leaves of floating water plants have air cells that give them buoyancy, acting as a built-in life jacket. They are incredibly challenging to paddle through because of this quality, yet they have a greater function.

Although pond lily leaves receive their light and air at the lake's surface, they are actually attached to a living rhizome that is as thick as your wrist and as long as your arm at the lake's bottom. The rhizome lives in the anaerobic depths of the pond, but it will die if there isn't any oxygen present. As a result, the aerenchyma develops into a tangled network of air-filled cells that serves as a conduit between the surface and the depths, allowing oxygen to gradually permeate to the underground rhizome. I could see them lying below if I moved the leaves.I took a brief rest in the weeds, surrounded by the peculiar blooms known as yellow pond lily, bullhead lily, Nuphar luteum, spatterdock, and brandy bottle, along with water shield, fragrant water lily, rushes, and wild calla. That last name, which is uncommon, is likely the most appropriate given that the yellow blossoms poking out of the murky water give off a pleasant alcoholic fragrance. I wished I had brought a bottle of wine because of it.

The showy brandy bottle flowers bend below the surface for several weeks after achieving their pollinator attraction purpose, becoming suddenly reclusive as their ovaries expand. When the seeds are ready, the stalks straighten once more and the fruita delightfully flask-shaped pod with a colorful cover that resembles its namesake, a tiny brandy cask about the size of a shot glassis lifted up above the water. Although I've never seen it for myself, the seeds are said to explode dramatically from the pod into the surface, giving the plant the nickname spatterdock. I was surrounded by lilies in various states of rising, sinking, and reemerging; it was difficult to navigate through this waterscape of flux, but I persevered and pushed my red boat through the green.I struggled mightily against the vegetation's weight as I paddled out into the deep sea, eventually freeing myself.

I reclined on the sea, shut my eyes, and allowed the sadness to come adrift once I had worn out my shoulders to the point where they were as empty as my heart.My little boat started to rock gently, like a cradle on the water, perhaps due to a light breeze, a hidden river, or the earth shifting on its axis to slosh the pond.I gave myself over to the comfort that arrived, uninvited, held by the hills and rocked by the river, the hand of the breeze against my cheek.My little red boat drifted the entire length of the lake, but I have no idea how long I floated. The sound of rustling whispers about my hull jolted me out of my trance, and when I opened my eyes, the polished green leaves of water lilies and spatterdock were there, rooted in the shadows and floating in the light, smiling up at me. On the sea, I discovered myself encircled by glowing green hearts.

The flowers appeared to have light, green hearts that beat in time with mine. Young heart leaves were rising above the water and older leaves were on the surface, some of which had edges worn down by a summer's worth of wind, waves, and, most likely, kayak paddles.The sluggish process of diffusion, which is the ineffective transfer of molecules from a place of high concentration in the air to low concentration under water, was originally thought to be the only explanation for how oxygen moved from the surface leaves of lilies to the rhizome. However, fresh research revealed a flow that we may have known intuitively if we had remembered the lessons that plants had taught us.

A pressure gradient is produced by the nascent leaves' uptake of oxygen into the tightly packed air gaps of their immature, developing tissues. Older leaves create a low-pressure area where oxygen can be released into the environment because they have looser air gaps created by the tatters and tears that open the leaf. The air that the young leaf takes in is pulled in one direction by this gradient. The oxygen goes via mass flow from the young leaves to the old leaves because they are connected by air-filled capillary networks, passing through and oxygenating the rhizome in the process. The young and the old are intertwined in a single deep breath, an inhale that demands a reciprocal expiration, feeding the same route from whence they both emerged. Mutuality survives from new leaf to old, old to new, mother to daughter. The lesson of the lilies comforts me.

Back at the shore, I paddled more effortlessly. As I loaded the kayak onto the vehicle in the waning light, pond water spilled all over my head. I laughed at my grief containment system's delusion since there isn't one. We overflow into the world, and the world overflows into us.The gift that we are unable to produce for ourselves is given to us by the planet, the first of all wonderful moms. My empty heart was filled even though I wasn't aware that I had come to the lake and requested food. My mum was a good one. She gives without asking for anything in return. Old Mother Earth, I wonder whether she gets tired. or whether she too finds nourishment in sharing. I muttered, Thanks for all of this.When I arrived home, it was almost dark, but I had planned to leave the porch light on because a gloomy house would have been one assault too many. Before I noticed a stack of presents that were all exquisitely wrapped in vibrantly colored tissue paper and seemed as though a pieta had burst over my door, I brought my life jacket into the porch and pulled out my house keys.

On the doorsill was a bottle of wine and one glass.Larkin had missed the going-away celebration that was taking place on the porch. I said to myself, she’s one lucky girl, surrounded by love.I searched the gifts for tags or a card to identify who had made the late delivery but found nothing. I looked for a hint because the packaging was little more than tissue paper. To read the label on one gift, I tightly smoothed the purple paper over it. It was a Vicks VapoRub container! Take comfort, read a small message that slipped out of the crumpled tissue paper. The writing immediately reminded me of my distant cousin, who I consider to be my sister. One note and gift was left by my fairy godmother for every year she has been raising Larkin—a total of eighteen. using a compass, to find your new path. A smoked salmon packaging reads, Because they always come home.

Every day, gifts are given to us, but they are not intended for us to keep. Their movement, as well as our combined inhalation and exhalation, is what gives them life. Giving the gift to others and believing that what we put out into the universe will always come back is our labour and our delight. The expression The Consolation of Water Lines perfectly describes the meditative and comforting impact of water's natural pattern and flow. This essay examines the relevance of water lines as a source of consolation and comfort for people and communities, whether they take the form of rivers, streams, or shorelines. Waterlines are symbolic of continuity, resiliency, and the cyclical aspect of life. Throughout history, there

has been a strong link between humans and water. This essay explores the psychological, emotional, and environmental aspects of water lines, emphasising their calming and restorative abilities.

It has been observed that the sight and sound of running water can promote feelings of serenity and relaxation.According to studies, being near water helps people feel more relaxed and less stressed.Water bodies have served as the foundation for civilizations throughout history, which acknowledges their critical role in sustaining life. Waterlines have been important components of rituals and spiritual practises throughout history, serving as a symbol of renewal and purification.Urban waterfronts offer options for leisure pursuits, encouraging a sense of neighbourhood and interpersonal contact.

The creation of waterfront areas can help revitalise metropolitan areas and improve the standard of living for locals.In busy cities, urban water features like fountains and reflecting pools provide a focal point for reflection and relaxation. Urban designs that use water features can make communities more resilient and sustainable while also enhancing mental health.

Rivers and the Ebb and Flow of TimeRivers serve as a metaphor for the passage of time because they are ever-flowing and changing. People find comfort in rivers' consistency because they are aware of their resilience in the face of external change.Coastal shorelines reflect both borders and linkages between two worlds, land and water. People can enter a meditative state and feel more connected to the greater natural rhythm when they hear the repetitive sound of waves smashing on the shore. Riverbanks and wetlands are examples of water lines that support varied ecosystems and serve as habitats for a variety of animals. For the conservation of biodiversity and the maintenance of ecological balance, these water-rich ecosystems are crucial.Recognising the limited nature of water necessitates appropriate water management and conservation initiatives. For water lines to continue serving both present and future generations, sustainability is essential.

CONCLUSION

The emotional, psychological, and environmental implications of water's natural flow are all covered in The Consolation of Water Lines. Waterlines have been a source of consolation and healing from the spiritual practises of ancient civilizations to contemporary urban development. Whether in metropolitan settings or unspoiled natural settings, the healing power of water plays a crucial part in developing a sense of tranquilly and connectedness with the world around us. Waterlines must be preserved and managed responsibly as we traverse the difficulties of an increasingly urbanised and water-stressed planet. By appreciating the calming effects and health benefits of water

REFERENCES:

[1] M. J. Pajak and S. Leatherman, “The high water line as shoreline indicator,” *J. Coast. Res.*, 2002.

[2] M. Nakano, A. Takao, N. Maeda, and N. Hosoya, “Efficacy of Slightly Acidic Electrolyzed Water against Contamination of Water Line of Dental Units,” *Nihon Eiseigaku Zasshi.*, 2020, doi: 10.1265/jjh.19021.

[3] O. S. Durowoju, J. O. Odiyo, and G. I. E. Ekosse, “Determination of isotopic composition of rainwater to generate local meteoric water line in Thohoyandou, Limpopo Province, South Africa,” *Water SA*, 2019, doi: 10.4314/wsa.v45i2.04.

[4] O. Paulsson and A. Widerlund, “Pit lake oxygen and hydrogen isotopic composition in subarctic Sweden: A comparison to the local meteoric water line,” *Appl. Geochemistry*, 2020, doi: 10.1016/j.apgeochem.2020.104611.

[5] C. M. C. Volgenant and I. F. Persoon, “Microbial water quality management of dental unit water lines at a dental school,” *J. Hosp. Infect.*, 2019, doi: 10.1016/j.jhin.2018.11.002.

[6] P. Bolasco, “The production of on-line dialysis water for extracorporeal dialysis: proposals for an increased safety upgrade: a viewpoint,” *Journal of Nephrology*. 2020. doi: 10.1007/s40620-019-00667-2.

[7] Z. Chen, W. Zhang, Y. Zhan, B. Lei, T. Sun, and W. Li, “Coating deterioration and underlying metal corrosion processes in water-line area: Role of DACs,” *Coatings*, 2020, doi: 10.3390/coatings10070684.

[8] M. Nones, R. Archetti, and M. Guerrero, “Time-lapse photography of the edge-of-water line displacements of a sandbar as a proxy of riverine morphodynamics,” *Water (Switzerland)*, 2018, doi: 10.3390/w10050617.

[9] J. Wu *et al.*, “Comparison of water-line corrosion processes in natural and artificial seawater: The role of microbes,” *Electrochem. commun.*, 2017, doi: 10.1016/j.elecom.2017.05.003.

[10] M. Fujita, I. Mashima, and F. Nakazawa, “Monitoring the decontamination efficacy of the novel Poseidon-S disinfectant system in dental unit water lines,” *J. Microbiol. Immunol. Infect.*, 2017, doi: 10.1016/j.jmii.2015.05.006.

[11] X. Zou, C. Xiao, W. Zhan, C. Zhou, S. Xiu, and H. Yuan, “A novel water-shore-line detection method for USV autonomous navigation,” *Sensors (Switzerland)*, 2020, doi: 10.3390/s20061682.

[12] F. Berlutti, L. Testarelli, F. Vaia, M. De Luca, and G. Dolci, “Efficacy of anti-retraction devices in preventing bacterial contamination of dental unit water lines,” *J. Dent.*, 2003, doi: 10.1016/S0300-5712(03)00004-6.

[13] S. Pareek *et al.*, “Disinfection of dental unit water line using aloe vera: In vitro study,” *Int. J. Dent.*, 2013, doi: 10.1155/2013/618962.

[14] J. Crawford, C. E. Hughes, and S. Lykoudis, “Alternative least squares methods for determining the meteoric water line, demonstrated using GNIP data,” *J. Hydrol.*, 2014, doi: 10.1016/j.jhydrol.2014.10.033.

CHAPTER 22

ENLIGHTENMENT ON THE RIVER BEAS: AN EPIPHANY AMIDST THE FLOWING WATERS

Ms. Himanshi Chaudhary, Assistant Professor
Department of Life Sciences, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

In the allegorical story Epiphany in the Beas, the fundamental link between humans and environment, especially the Beas River, is emphasized. This chapter explores the transformational potential of epiphanies in nature, which leads to a deep awareness of the environment's inherent value. The story emphasizes the critical need of recognizing and protecting sensitive ecosystems, such as the Beas River, in order to achieve healthy coexistence between humans and environment. Individuals are driven to protect and respect these critical resources when they recognize their underlying relationship with the natural world. Epiphany in the Beas is a powerful reminder of the need of protecting our environment for a healthy future, one in which mankind lives in harmony with nature's many gifts.

KEYWORDS

Beas,Garden, Love, Nature, People.

INTRODUCTION

The sunflowers' heads stooped under the weight of the developing seeds as they splayed at their feet. I was looking for long, green, firm, and furred with sensitive fuzz pods among the winding vines that encircle my pole bean teepees. I lifted the dark-green leaves in my search. I cut them off where they hung in delicate pairs, bit into one, and all I tasted was August, purified into crisp beefiness. This summer's bounty is meant for the freezer and will reappear in the middle of winter when the air only smells like snow. My basket was full by the time I had looked through only one trellis.I had to navigate through tomato plants that had collapsed under the weight of their fruit and over strenuous squash vines in order to get to it and unload it in the kitchen. As I raised my basket over the row of potatoes, I saw the girls' harvesting work from earlier that morning had left an open furrow showing a nest of red skins. To prevent them from turning green from the sun, I kicked some dirt over them[1]–[3].

As is expected of them, they whine about doing the yardwork, but as soon as they get started, they become engrossed in the softness of the earth and the aroma of the day, and it takes them hours to return inside. They planted the seeds for this basket of beans in the earth with their fingers in May. I feel like a good mother, teaching children how to support themselves, as I watch them plant and harvest.But we did not provide the seeds for ourselves. Sky woman’s body sprouted the plants that are the people's unique gifts as she buried her cherished daughter in the ground. Her head sprouted tobacco. Sweetgrass came out of her hair. We received the strawberries from her heart. Corn sprouted from her breasts, squash from her abdomen and we can see long-fingered bean clusters in her hands[4]–[6].How can I tell my daughters I love them on a June morning? They get wild strawberries from me. We make snowmen in the afternoon of a February day and then sit by the fire. We manufacture maple syrup in March. In May, we pluck violets, and in July, we go swimming.

We spread out blankets and watch meteor showers on an August night. The woodpile, a great teacher, enters our lives in November. That's only the start.How can we express our love to our kids? By a downpour of gifts and a torrential downpour of teachings, each of us in our own manner.Perhaps it was the aroma of ripe tomatoes, the sound of an oriole singing, the angle of the light on a sunny afternoon, or the dense layer of beans surrounding me. It simply came to me in a wave of joy that caused me to laugh aloud and startle the chickadees that were consuming the sunflowers and scattering their black and white hulls over the ground. As warm and clear as the September sun, I was confident of it. The earth returns our affection. With beans and tomatoes, roasted ears, blackberries, and bird sounds, she loves us. by a downpour of presents and a torrential downpour of lessons. She takes care of us and teaches us how to take care of ourselves. That is what responsible mothers do[7]–[9].

Her joy in providing us with these lovely raspberries, squash, basil, potatoes, asparagus, lettuce, kale, beets, broccoli, peppers, Brussels sprouts, carrots, dill, onions, leeks, and spinach was palpable as I gazed around the garden. It brought to mind my daughters' responses to the question, how much do I love you? They responded, arms outstretched, That's much. To ensure that they would always have a mother to love them, even when I am gone, this is the real reason I had my girls learn how to cultivate. A lightbulb moment in the beans. I spend a lot of time considering how we relate to the land, how much is given to us, and how we may return the favour. I make an effort to understand the relationships between responsibility and reciprocity, as well as the reasons for and methods for creating long-term alliances with ecosystems. purely mental. But all of a sudden, there was nothing to think about or reason about; there was only the unadulterated feeling of motherly love in plenty. The highest kind of reciprocity involves loving and being loved.Now, the plant scientist who works at my desk, wears my clothing, and occasionally drives my car might wince at my claim that a garden is a method for the land to express its love for us[10], [11].

Isn't it just a simple question of boosting the net primary productivity of the domesticated genotypes that have been artificially chosen, changing the environment through the addition of labour and materials to increase yield? The selection process favors adaptive cultural behaviours that result in a healthy diet and improve personal fitness. What relevance does love have? Does a garden love you if it flourishes? Do you blame potato blight on a lack of affection if a garden fails? Do unripe peppers portend a rupture in the marriage?Sometimes I have to explain things to her. Growing gardens is both a material and a spiritual endeavours. For scientists who have been so thoroughly brainwashed by Cartesian dualism, that is difficult to understand.

She responds, well, how would you know it's love and not just good soil? Where is the proof? What are the essential characteristics of loving behaviour?If we saw these actions in people, we'd say, she loves that person. You might see someone interacting with a small area of meticulously maintained land and think, she loves that garden. Why then wouldn't you assume that the garden also likes her after reading this list?The evolution of both people and plants has been influenced by their interactions with one another. We have supplied farms, orchards, and vineyards with tamed species. We till, prune, irrigate, fertilize, and weed on their behalf because we want their fruits. We may have been tamed by them. In a sort of mutual taming, wild humans and wild plants have both adapted to settle alongside the fields and tend to the plants. Wild plants now stand in orderly rows.In a co-evolutionary cycle, we are connected. The more often we scatter peach seeds, raise peach young, and shield them from damage, the sweeter the peach. The evolution of food plants and people is selectively influenced by one another, with both thriving to the benefit of the other. To me, this resembles love a little bit.

DISCUSSION

I once took a seat in a graduate writing group about connections to the earth. All of the students showed a great regard and love for nature. They claimed that being in nature gave them the strongest sense of kinship and wellbeing. Without any hesitation, they declared their love for the planet. Do you believe that the earth loves you back? I then asked them. Nobody wanted to respond to that. It appeared as though I had introduced a two-headed porcupine to the class. Unexpected. Prickly. They slowly retreated. Here was a room filled with writers who were deeply moaning about their unfulfilled love of nature.I posed a hypothetical question instead, asking, what do you think would happen if people believed this crazy idea that the earth loved them back? The gates of hell opened. They were all clamoring to speak at once. All of a sudden, we were sailing towards perfect harmony and world peace.

You wouldn't harm what gives you love, one kid succinctly put it.Love for the planet transforms you and motivates you to defend, protect, and enjoy it. But the relationship changes from a one-way street to a holy link when you sense that the earth loves you back.One of my favorite gardens in the entire world is grown by my daughter Linden. She harvests delicious food from her rocky mountain soil, including tomatillos and Chile, of which I can only dream.The finest part isn't the plants; it's the compost and flowers she makes.She calls me to chat while she weeds, that's what. Despite the three thousand miles between us, we visit joyfully and water, weed, and harvest the garden like we did when she was a girl. I inquire as to why Linden gardens given how busy she is and how much time it requires.

According to her, she does it for the food and the delight of seeing all her labour bear such abundant fruit. Having her hands in the soil also makes her feel at home wherever she is. I know the answer to her question, do you love your garden, but I still ask her. However, I follow up with a hesitant question: Do you feel that your garden loves you back? She remains silent for a moment, never being flippant about such matters. I'm positive about that, she asserts. My garden looks after me like my own mother. I'll pass away joyful.I once knew and loved a man who spent most of his life in the city, but he appeared to enjoy it sufficiently when forced to go to the woods or the oceanas long as he could get an Internet connection. I questioned him about where he had the most a sense of place because he has lived in many different areas. He didn't know what the expression meant. I said that I was curious to learn where he experienced the most care and support. What area do you comprehend the best? that both knows you and that you know best?

His response didn't take too long. My car, he murmured. I'm driving. It gives me what I require in the exact manner that I prefer. the tunes I enjoy most. Fully adjustable seat position. programmable mirrorstwo holders for cups. I'm secure. Additionally, it always gets me where I want to go. Later, he made an attempt at suicide. in the automobile.He never developed a connection to the land; instead, he opted for the wonderful isolation of technology. He resembled one of those little, wilted seeds you find at the bottom of seed packetsthe one that was never planted.I wonder whether much of what's wrong with our society is a result of the way we've allowed ourselves to become estranged from our love of and connection to the land. It treats empty hearts and shattered places.

Larkin used to be very vocal about his dislike of weeding. But now, when she gets home, she requests permission to go potato-digging. She is digging up red skins and Yukon Golds while singing to herself while she is on her knees. Larkin is currently enrolled in graduate school where she is researching food systems and collaborating with urban farmers to raise vegetables for the food bank on land she has reclaimed from abandoned lots. The planting,

harrowing, and harvesting are done by at-risk kids. The fact that the food they forage is free surprises the children. Everything they've ever obtained before has cost money. They initially look at new carrots that have just come out of the ground suspiciously before eating one. The gift is being given by her, and a significant transition has occurred.

Of course, a lot of the food we eat comes from the land being taken without our will. That method of stealing is disrespectful to the farmer, the crops, and the soil that is quickly evaporating. Food that has been purchased and sold mummified in plastic is no longer easily identifiable as a gift. Everyone is aware that you cannot buy love.Food grows in a garden through collaboration. I'm not doing my part of the contract if I don't pick up pebbles and weeds. I am able to perform these tasks thanks to my useful opposable thumb, ability to handle tools, and ability to shovel manure. But I can't make a tomato or sew a trellis out of beans any more than I can make lead into gold. The duty and gift of plants is to give the inanimate things life.

People frequently ask me what one thing I would suggest doing to rebuild the connection between people and the land. I typically respond, Plant a garden. Both the health of the earth and the health of people are improved by it. A garden is a nursery for growing relationships and the ground for growing practical reverence.Its influence extends well beyond the garden gate; once you build a bond with a little area of ground, it sprouts seeds on its own. Vegetable gardens include vital activity. It's a location where you can say I love you in seeds if you can't say it out loud. Additionally, the land will pay back in beans.

Epiphany in the Beas is a metaphor for a life-changing experience or realization that takes place in relation to the Beas River, an important river in India. An epiphany is a flash of insight or comprehension that is frequently accompanied by wonder or enlightenment. The expression, when used in reference to the Beas River, stands for the deep bond that exists between people and nature, fostering a greater understanding of the intrinsic value of the natural world and the pressing need for environmental preservation.In the area it traverses, the Beas River is extremely significant from a cultural, ecological, and economic standpoint. It keeps many towns alive, provides water for farming and irrigation, and maintains a variety of ecosystems and fauna. However, the Beas River, like many other rivers around the world, faces a number of difficulties, such as pollution, excessive water extraction, and the effects of climate change.

The epiphany felt in the setting of the Beas River symbolises a wake-up call when people and communities begin to understand the value of this natural treasure and their duty to preserve it for future generations. It can be a life-changing experience that fosters a stronger connection with nature and instills a sense of stewardship for the health of the river and the ecosystems that surround it. People may experience the Beas River's beauty, the biodiversity it sustains, and the profound influence it has on their lives as they get more connected to it. As a result of this increased consciousness, people may reconsider their relationship with nature and start engaging in more sustainable behaviours.

The revelation felt in the context of the Beas River acts as a call to action. In order to conserve and improve the condition of the river and its ecosystems, it calls on individuals and groups to assume collective responsibility for environmental protection. This could entail initiatives to lessen pollution, encourage sustainable water management techniques, safeguard biodiversity, and deal with the effects of climate change. In the end, Epiphany in the Beas represents the understanding of how interdependent humans and the environment are. It embodies the idea that people's health and happiness are intimately related to the health and

wellbeing of nature. In the context of the Beas River, having an epiphany motivates people to protect the environment, maintain ecological balance, and promote peaceful cohabitation with nature. We can make sure that the Beas River and other priceless natural resources survive for many decades by working together and practising responsible stewardship.

CONCLUSION

Epiphany in the Beas represents the realisation of humanity's interconnectedness with other people and the environment. A sense of regard and respect for the natural environment is evoked by the transforming experience of connecting with the Beas River. Humans start to comprehend the tremendous effects of their actions on the environment and the need to be good stewards as they come to appreciate their essential place in the ecosystem.The story emphasises the need to protect natural environments like the Beas River for future generations and how frail they are. These sensitive ecosystems and the numerous lives that depend on them are threatened by irresponsible human activities like pollution and unsustainable development. Epiphany in the Beas challenges people and societies to reexamine their interactions with the natural world in the perspective of the environment. We may change our mindset from one of exploitation to one of protection and coexistence by encouraging a closer relationship with the environment. Addressing urgent environmental concerns like climate change, biodiversity loss, and water pollution requires this paradigm shift.

The Beas River is a potent symbol of the interdependence of all living things and the necessity of taking action as a group to protect the environment. In order to create a more sustainable and peaceful future, it is important to instill a feeling of responsibility and environmental stewardship in our children. Finally, Epiphany in the Beas is a moving reminder of the crucial connection between people and the environment. The story emphasises how nature has the ability to change people and help them understand the significance of the natural world more deeply. We may endeavour to preserve delicate ecosystems like the Beas River and promote peaceful cohabitation with nature by accepting our responsibility as environmental stewards. Every person has the ability to positively affect the environment, and by banding together, we can build a sustainable future for future generations, as Epiphany in the Beas serves as a reminder.

REFERENCES:

[1] W. J. Chen and I. Krajbich, “Computational modeling of epiphany learning,” *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A.*, 2017, doi: 10.1073/pnas.1618161114.

[2] D. W. Yacek and K. Gary, “Transformative experience and epiphany in education,” *Theory Res. Educ.*, 2020, doi: 10.1177/1477878520957276.

[3] D. Dentoni, S. Pascucci, K. Poldner, and W. B. Gartner, “Learning ‘who we are’ by doing: Processes of co-constructing prosocial identities in community-based enterprises,” *J. Bus. Ventur.*, 2018, doi: 10.1016/j.jbusvent.2017.12.010.

[4] S. Goto, “Technology epiphany and an integrated product and service,” *J. Technol. Manag. Innov.*, 2017, doi: 10.4067/S0718-27242017000200005.

[5] N. Shokouhinejad, M. Sabeti, H. Gorjestani, M. A. Saghiri, M. Lotfi, and A. Hoseini, “Penetration of epiphany, epiphany self-etch, and AH plus into dentinal tubules: A scanning electron microscopy study,” *J. Endod.*, 2011, doi: 10.1016/j.joen.2011.05.002.

[6] H. A. Neville and W. E. Cross, “Racial awakening: Epiphanies and encounters in Black racial identity,” *Cult. Divers. Ethn. Minor. Psychol.*, 2017, doi: 10.1037/cdp0000105.

[7] G. De-Deus, K. Di Giorgi, S. Fidel, R. A. S. Fidel, and S. Paciornik, “Push-out Bond Strength of Resilon/Epiphany and Resilon/Epiphany Self-Etch to Root Dentin,” *J. Endod.*, 2009, doi: 10.1016/j.joen.2009.04.024.

[8] A. van Iterson, S. Clegg, and A. Carlsen, “Ideas are feelings first: Epiphanies in everyday workplace creativity,” *Manag.*, 2017, doi: 10.3917/mana.203.0221.

[9] M. Storie and J. Vining, “From oh to aha: Characteristics and types of environmental epiphany experiences,” *Hum. Ecol. Rev.*, 2018, doi: 10.22459/HER.24.01.2018.08.

[10] C. J. A. Sousa, C. R. M. Montes, E. A. Pascon, A. M. Loyola, and M. A. Versiani, “Comparison of the Intraosseous Biocompatibility of AH Plus, EndoREZ, and Epiphany Root Canal Sealers,” *J. Endod.*, 2006, doi: 10.1016/j.joen.2005.12.003.

[11] A. Rouhani, J. Ghoddusi, N. Naghavi, and G. Al-Lawati, “Scanning electron microscopic evaluation of dentinal tubule penetration of Epiphany in severely curved root canals,” *Eur. J. Dent.*, 2013, doi: 10.4103/1305-7456.120673.

CHAPTER 23

WISGAAK GOKPENAGEN: UNVEILING INDIGENOUS WISDOM AND CONNECTION TO NATURE

Mr. Sandeep Kr Tyagi, Assistant Professor
Department of Life Sciences, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

The term Wisgaak Gokpenagen: A Black Ash Basket captures the spirit of traditional artistry and ecological value in indigenous groups' use of black ash basketry. This chapter delves into the historical and cultural significance of these baskets, which are inextricably linked to sustainable harvesting techniques and a respect for black ash trees. The invasive emerald ash borer insect, on the other hand, presents a serious threat to both the art form and biodiversity. The story underscores the critical need of preserving indigenous cultural history, as well as the knowledge and practices handed down through generations. Furthermore, conserving black ash trees has become critical in order to preserve the delicate balance of ecosystems. By acknowledging the fundamental relationship between art, culture, and nature, we may secure the continuance of Wisgaak Gokpenagen, encouraging a sustainable cohabitation between people and the environment.

KEYWORDS:

Ash, Black, Basket,Log, Trees, Wood.

INTRODUCTION

A hollow sound is produced when the back of the axe strikes the log. It drops three times in a single location before John's sights travel slightly lower on the log, where he makes another stroke. All doons, all the time. His hands slip apart on the upstroke and then together on the downstroke as he raises the axe above his head. His chambray shirt is pulled tight around his shoulders, and his thin braid jumps with each blow. He strikes the log three times with crushing strokes.He grabs hold of a split in the cut end of the log while straddling its end and pulls with his fingers. He removes a broad ribbon-like strip of wood the width of the axe head slowly and deliberately. He picks up the axe and proceeds a little distance. All doonks, all the time. He pulls the strip back along the pounded line once more as he disassembles the log strip by strip. He has already worked off an eight-foot splint of shining white wood by the time he pounds the final few feet. He passes it around for us to view while holding it up to his nose to enjoy the fresh wood's deliciousness. John neatly wraps it into a hoop, fastens it, and hangs it from a neighbouring branch of a tree[1]–[3].

John Pigeon, a potawatomi basket maker from the huge, well-known Pigeon family, is my instructor on this hot summer day.I'm thankful to have attended black ash basket workshops with various generations of the Pigeons' extended family, including Steve, Kitt, Ed, Stephanie, Pearl, Angie, and more, children and grandkids, while they were wearing splints on their hands. This has happened since my initial introduction to pounding a log. All talented basket makers, ambassadors of their cultures, and kind educators. The log is also an effective teacher.It's more difficult than it appears, requiring the axe to evenly repeat its path down the log. If there is too little impact, the strip won't entirely release, leaving a thin region; if there is too much impact in one place, the fibres will be broken. We novices all

operate differently; some of us use overhead strokes that are crisp, while others use a dull thudding sound as if we were pounding nails[4]–[6].

The sound varies as the pounder moves: a loud ringing note reminiscent of a coyote in distress, a yelp reminiscent of a frightened wild goose, and the muffled thumping of a drumming grouse.When John was a young child, the entire neighborhood could be heard the sound of logs being pounded. He could tell who was working outside by the sound of their swing as he walked home from school. Uncle Chester was a quick, hard, hard crack. He could hear Grandma Bell's slow thuds coming from the other side of the hedgerow, spaced by protracted gaps as she gathered her breath. However, as the elderly continue to walk and children appear more interested in playing video games than wallowing through the muck, the village is growing increasingly silent. John Pigeon thus imparts what he has learnt from his elders and the trees to everyone who will listen[7]–[9].

John is a talented basket maker as well as a keeper of history.The Smithsonian and other museums and galleries all over the world house pigeon family baskets. At the annual Potawatomi Gathering of Nations, they are also offered here at the family's booth. Their table is covered in numerous, uniquely coloured baskets. There are decorative baskets the size of a bird's nest, as well as baskets for gathering, washing maize and potatoes. Everyone at the Gathering wants to take a Pigeon basket home with them because his entire family weaves. I save aside money yearly for one.John is a master instructor who is dedicated to imparting the knowledge that has been passed down through the years, much like the rest of the family. He now provides the people what was given to him. Some of the basket lessons I've attended begin with a tidy collection of supplies set out on a spotless table. But John teaches basket manufacturing, starting with a real tree, rather than basket weaving, where the splints are already constructed[10]–[12].

Fraxinus nigra, the black ash, enjoys getting its feet wet. Red maples, elms, and willows coexist alongside black ash in floodplain woods and at the edges of marshes. It can take a long day of trudging through boot-sucking ground to find the proper tree because it is never the most widespread tree and is only found in isolated spots. By looking at the bark, you may identify the black ash in a moist forest. Instead of looking for the intricate pattern of interlocking ridges and warty knobs of black ash, you pass by maples with bark that is rigidly laid out in grey plates, the braided corky ridges of elm, and the deeply furrowed willows. When you squeeze the knobs, they feel spongy under your fingertips. Checking the leaves above is a smart idea because there are other ash species growing in the marsh. All ashes have complex leaves that are carried across from one another on sturdy, corky twigs, including green, white, blue, pumpkin, and black ashes.

Finding black ash is important, but it must be the appropriate kinda tree that can be used to make a basket. A basket ash should have a clear, straight bole and no branches in the lower trunk. Branches form knots that obstruct the splint's uniform grain. A healthy tree has a full, strong crown that is roughly the size of a handbreadth. In contrast to trees that have travelled a little to find the light, those that have grown directly up towards the sun will be straight and have fine grain. Some basket makers may only select trees that are perched on marsh hummocks, while others would steer clear of a black ash that is growing near to a cedar.The same way that childhood experiences have an impact on individuals, so do early experiences have on trees. Of course, a tree's growth rings reveal its history. The pattern of rings is important to the process of creating baskets since good years provide a wide ring and bad years a thin one.The seasonal cycle, as well as the waking and sleeping of the delicate layer of cells that sits between the bark and the newest wood, the cambium, are what cause growth rings to form. You can feel the slippery moisture of the cambium when you peel away the

bark. The cambium's cells constantly undergo embryonic development and divide to increase the tree's circumference. The cambium develops cells fit for feast days in the spring, large, wide-mouthed tubes to transmit the copious amounts of water leaf ward as soon as the buds notice the lengthening of the days and the sap begins to rise.

DISCUSSION

You can estimate a tree's age by counting these rows of sizable vessels. Their walls typically tend to be thin due to their rapid growth. This portion of the yearly ring is referred to by wood scientists as springwood or early wood. Nutrients and water become scarce when spring gives way to summer, and the cambium creates smaller, thicker cells in preparation for the tougher conditions. Late wood or summerwood are the terms used to describe these tightly packed cells. The cambium begins to rest for the winter when the days grow shorter and the leaves start to fall. It also stops dividing completely. But as soon as springtime approaches, the cambium begins to produce huge springwood cells once more. A line, or growth ring, appears as a result of the sudden change from the small-celled late wood of the previous year to the early wood of spring.

John has become adept at spotting these things. But occasionally, he will take his knife out of its sheath and cut out a wedge to take a closer look at the rings. A tree with thirty to forty growth rings, each measuring a nickel in width, is what John prefers. The harvest starts once he locates the best candidate. But not with a saw, but rather with a dialogue.The uniqueness of each tree is recognised by traditional harvesters as a person, a nonhuman forest person. Trees are desired, not taken. The cutter respectfully explains his intentions before requesting the tree's consent to cut it down. Sometimes, no, is the response.A vireo nest in the branches or the bark's obstinate resistance to the probing knife may be cues from the environment that indicate a tree is unwilling, or it may just be his intuition that steers him away. If permission is given, a prayer is spoken and tobacco is left as a thank-you gift. To prevent injury to the tree or others in the autumn, the tree is carefully cut down. A spruce bough bed may occasionally be created by a cutter to soften the landing of the tree.

After finishing, John and his son lift the log to their shoulders and start the lengthy walk back to their house.John creates numerous baskets with his large family. Although he and the boys will frequently do it when his mother's arthritis is bothering her, she prefers to pound her own log. Although they will weave all year long, there are particular times when the crop will be at its best. Although John claims you can bury a log in a hole filled with damp earth to keep it fresh, it is best to pound a wood as soon as possible after harvest, while it is still moist. His favourite seasons are spring and autumn, when the energy is flowing back to the ground and the sap is rising and the energy of the earth is flowing into the tree, respectively.

Today, John removes the spongy bark that would have deflected the ax's force before starting to work. You can see what's occurring as he pulls the edge of the first strip: The early wood's thin-walled cells are broken down and separated from the late wood by being crushed while the log is being beat. The strip that peels off is the wood between annual rings because the log splits at the point where springwood and summer meet.Depending on the tree's unique history and ring pattern, a strip may come off containing wood from five years or perhaps just one. While the basket makers pound and peel each wood differently, he is always travelling back in time.Layer by layer, the tree's vitality is evaporating in his hands. The log itself shrinks as the number of splint hoops increases, becoming a thin pole in a matter of hours. John points out that we have stripped the tree down to its original state, when it was a sapling. He points to the large collection of splints we've amassed. Never forget that, please.It's the entirety of that tree's life that you have piled up there.As the thickness of the lengthy strips of

wood varies, the annual rings are further separated by dividing the strip into its individual layers. For a large washing hamper or a trapper's pack basket, thick splints are required. Only a ribbon made of wood that is younger than a year is used in the finest elegant baskets. John pulls out his splitters, which are two pieces of wood linked together with a clamp to resemble a large clothespin, from the back of his brand-new white pickup truck. The splitter is held between his knees as he leans back in his chair, its open legs resting on the floor and the peaked end rising from his lap. He fastens the splint there with about an inch of it protruding after threading an entire eight-foot length of it up through the clamp. A cut is made when he flicks open his knife and jams the blade into the cut end of the strip while wriggling it around the growing ring.

He grabs both sides of the cut with his brown hands and pulls them apart smoothly, producing strips that are as straight and even as two long blades of grass.He adds, That's all there is to it, yet as his eyes meet mine, he laughs. I thread the splint, attempt to maintain a stable balance between my thighs, and then make the initial split-starting cut. I immediately learn that you must tightly clasp the splitter between your legs, which is something I can hardly do. Yes, John chuckles, the thigh master is an old Indian invention. By the time I'm finished, my splint looks like a chipmunk chewed on the end of it. Although John is a patient teacher, he won't carry out my request. Simply grinning, he cleverly cuts off my frayed end and adds, Try it again.

I eventually manage to pull off two sides, but they are uneven, and my effort results in just a twelve-inch splinter that is thin on one side and thick on the other. John walks around us, encouraging us. He knows our names and has a basic understanding of what each of us needs. Others receive a nice shoulder touch while others are joshed about having weak biceps. He softly sits next to the frustrated person and says, don’t try too hard. Become kinder to yourself. He simply pulls the strip and hands it to the other people. He can judge individuals just as well as he can judge trees.He remarks, this tree is a good teacher. We have always been taught that. Making splints will keep it in your mind that attaining balance is part of the effort of being a human.

When you get the hang of it, the splint separates smoothly, and when you do, you'll notice that its inside faces are quite lovely. Glossy and warm, they reflect light like a ribbon of cream satin. The exterior is uneven and ruffled, and the shattered ends leave behind long hairs.You need a very sharp knife right now, he continues. Every day, I have to use the whetstone. It's also very simple to cut oneself. John gives each of us a leg made from an old pair of blue jeans, instructing us on how to cover our left thighs with it.If you have any deerskin laying around, it's preferable to utilise that, he advises. But blue jeans are ok. Just be cautious. He sits with each of us separately to demonstrate because the angle of the knife and the pressure of the hand can make the difference between success and bloodshed. The strip is placed rough side up across his thigh, and the knife edge is placed against it. He continuously pulls the strip out from under the knife with his other hand, like a skate blade over ice. On the knife, shavings accumulate as the strip passes. A polished surface is the outcome.

He also makes this seem simple. When I try to pull satiny strips like Kitt Pigeon does, my knife gets caught, and I end up cutting gouges rather than smoothing the surface as she does. My knife's angle is too acute, and it pierces right through, turning a long, attractive strip into a scrap.John shakes his head when I squander yet another slice of bread, You're about up to a loaf of bread, he adds. My mother used to say that when we spoiled splints, The Pigeon family's primary source of income has always been basket making. The majority of their food and other necessities were provided by the lake, the forests, and the gardens during their

grandfather's time. However, they occasionally required shop goods, and baskets were the cash crop that allowed them to purchase items like bread, canned peaches, and school shoes.

Spoiled splints were discarded like bad food. A black ash basket may fetch a high price depending on its size and style. When they see the pricing, people get a little irate, claims John. People assume it's 'simply' basket weaving, but 80% of the work happens before you start weaving. You hardly make minimum wage after finding the tree, pounding and hauling, and everything else.We are prepared to begin weaving, which we had believed to be the true labour involved in making a basket, now that the splints have been created. John, whose normally soft voice has taken on a steely edge, interrupts the class. You've omitted the most crucial detail, he claims. Look all around you. We stare at the camp, the nature, and each other. He exclaims, At the ground! Each novice is surrounded by a litter of leftovers in a circle. Reflect on what you're holding. For thirty years, an ash tree grew there in the swamp, producing leaves, dropping them, and then producing more. It was attacked by animals and frozen, but it continued to labour year after year, placing those rings of wood. You're about to stomp on, bend, or grind into the dirt a splint that represents a whole year of that tree's life that has fallen to the ground. With its life, that tree paid you tribute. Making a splint incorrectly is quite acceptable; you're simply learning.

But you owe that tree respect and shouldn't ever waste it, no matter what you do. He then leads us as we sort through the trash we have created. For little baskets for ornamentation, short strips are gathered into a pile. The various shavings and fragments are thrown into a box where they will be dried and used as tinder. John adheres to the Honorable Harvest maxim of taking only what is necessary and using it all.His remarks confirm what I frequently hear from my parents. There were definitely no scraps on the floor while they were growing up since they lived through the Depression and were taught not to waste anything. However, the adage uses it up, wear it out, make do, or do without is both economically and environmentally sound. Splint waste decreases the household budget while also dishonoring the tree.

The majority of the things we use today are a byproduct of someone else's life, but our society rarely acknowledges this basic fact. We produce virtually paper-thin ash curls. They claim that paper makes up the majority of the waste stream in this nation. A sheet of paper is a tree's life, together with the water, energy, and toxic byproducts used to make it, much like an ash splint is. Yet we still treat it as though it were unimportant. The quick route from the mailbox to the trash can tells the tale. But what would happen to the mountain of junk mail, if we could see the trees that formerly stood in their place? If John was present, would he serve as a reminder of the value of their lives?Basket makers started to notice a decrease in the quantity of black ash in some areas of the range. They were concerned that overharvesting, or a deterioration brought on by too much focus on the baskets sold in the market and insufficient attention paid to their sources in the woods, might be to blame. Tom Touchet, a graduate student, and I made the decision to look into it.

In order to determine where in the life cycle of the trees the challenge could be, we started by examining the population pattern of black ashes nearby in New York State. We counted all the black ash we could locate in each marsh we visited, and we measured them by wrapping a tape around them. To determine their ages, Tom cored a handful at each location. Tom discovered that there were mostly seedlings and old trees in each stand, but very few trees in between. The demographic census has a significant gap. He discovered a lot of seeds and young seedlings, but the majority of the older saplingsthe forest's futurewere either dead or vanished.He only discovered an abundance of young trees in two locations. One was in openings in the forest canopy where a few ancient trees had been felled by illness or a

windstorm, allowing light to pass through. Strangely enough, he discovered that black ash was taking the place of elms where Dutch elm disease had killed them, creating a balance between the extinction of one species and the emergence of another. The juvenile black ash needs an opening to change from seedling to tree. They would perish if they stayed in the darkness.

More than merely a basket, Wisgaak Gokpenagen: A Black Ash Basket symbolises a significant cultural legacy that has been passed down through generations among indigenous groups. Traditional black ash basketry is a form of artistic expression as well as a reflection of the complex interrelationship between people and their environment.

The indigenous people' reliance on environmentally friendly methods for harvesting black ash trees is a prime example of their deep reverence for nature and awareness of the delicate balance required to preserve healthy ecosystems. Black ash trees, however, are seriously threatened by the introduction of the invasive emerald ash borer beetle, endangering the survival of this age-old practise and impairing biodiversity in wooded ecosystems.

The tale of Wisgaak Gokpenagen: A Black Ash Basket serves as an important reminder of the need to preserve black ash trees and to fight invading species in order to safeguard indigenous people's cultural heritage and the environment.

CONCLUSION

Black ash basketry's preservation guarantees not just the survival of a centuries-old craft but also the rich cultural identity and knowledge that these baskets embody. Wisgaak Gokpenagen: A Black Ash Basket motivates us to adopt sustainable behaviours and cooperate with indigenous tribes as we face the difficulties of environmental conservation and cultural preservation. We can preserve biodiversity, promote traditional handicraft, and value indigenous knowledge by appreciating and safeguarding black ash trees.

The phrase Wisgaak Gokpenagen: A Black Ash Basket has enormous cultural and ecological significance, to sum up. It symbolises the intertwined strands of indigenous cultural history, ethical harvesting methods, and the precarious equilibrium of forest ecosystems. It is everyone's obligation to conserve black ash trees and the craftsmanship of black ash baskets, which includes appreciating the value of indigenous cultural heritage and acting forcefully to safeguard the environment. We can make sure that Wisgaak Gokpenagen: A Black Ash Basket remains a symbol of resiliency, creativity, and the shared responsibility to protect our planet's diverse and priceless resources by fostering a harmonious relationship with nature and cooperating with indigenous communities.

REFERENCES:

[1] K. K. L. Costanza *et al.*, “The precarious state of a cultural keystone species: Tribal and biological assessments of the role and future of black ash,” *Journal of Forestry*. 2017. doi: 10.5849/jof.2016-034R1.

[2] M. A. Benedict and L. E. Frelich, “Site factors affecting black ash ring growth in northern Minnesota,” *For. Ecol. Manage.*, 2008, doi: 10.1016/j.foreco.2008.02.029.

[3] R. W. Kimmerer, “The Gift of Strawberries,” in *Braiding Sweetgrass*, 2020.

[4] T. M. Poland, T. M. Ciaramitaro, M. R. Emery, D. J. Crook, E. Pigeon, and A. Pigeon, “Submergence of black ash logs to control emerald ash borer and preserve wood for American Indian basketmaking,” *Agric. For. Entomol.*, 2015, doi: 10.1111/afe.12122.

[5] A. K. Diamond and M. R. Emery, “Black Ash (Fraxinus nigra Marsh.): Local Ecological Knowledge of Site Characteristics and Morphology Associated with Basket-Grade Specimens in New England (USA),” *Econ. Bot.*, 2011, doi: 10.1007/s12231-011-9174-z.

[6] T. De Alarcón, R. O’Hern, and E. Pearlstein, “Case studies in basketry repair: Two Abenaki splint baskets,” *J. Am. Inst. Conserv.*, 2012, doi: 10.1179/019713612804860374.

[7] T. G. Bibby, “Bahrains oldtidshovedstad gennem 4000 år,” *Kuml*, 1957, doi: 10.7146/kuml.v7i7.97660.

[8] A. Steensberg, “Med bragende flammer. Brændingskulturens metoder i fortid og nutid.,” *Kuml*, 1955, doi: 10.7146/kuml.v5i5.97195.

[9] J. W. Gregory, “Australasia. Vol. 1. Australia and New Zealand,” *Bull. Am. Geogr. Soc.*, 1908, doi: 10.2307/198021.

[10] C. Prakash and A. K. Srivastava, “Drying behavior of microwave dried ginger and their energy consumption,” *South Asian J. Food Technol. Environ.*, 2015, doi: 10.46370/sajfte.2015.v01i01.03.

[11] J. Daramola, E. A. Fasakin, and E. O. Adeparusi, “Changes in physicochemical and sensory characteristics of smoke-dried fish species stored at ambient temperature,” *AFRICAN J. FOOD, Agric. Nutr. Dev.*, 2007, doi: 10.18697/ajfand.17.1980.

[12] S. Greenlaw, M. R. Emery, R. W. Kimmerer, and M. Bridgen, “Understanding and integrating native knowledge to determine and identify high quality ash resources,” in *Symposium on ash in North America*, 2010.

CHAPTER 24

WHISPERS OF WISDOM: EMBRACING THE TEACHINGS OF GRASS

Dr. Reetu Gaur, Assistant Professor
Department of Microbiology, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

The natural world, notably grass, becomes a strong teacher in Mishkos Kenomagwen: The Teachings of Grass, an informative story. The metaphorical value of grass as an instructional symbol of adaptation, resilience, and connectedness is explored in this chapter. The plot progresses to expose the important truths it conveys, encouraging readers to accept nature's teachings and implement them into their everyday lives. Individuals learn to live a more sustainable and peaceful life by seeing the grass's capacity to survive difficulties, adapt to change, and create interconnection. The moral of the story emphasizes the importance of tuning in to the wisdom of the natural world, which leads to a greater appreciation for its beauty and a genuine dedication to cultivating peaceful cohabitation with the environment.

KEYWORDS:

Grass, Laurie, Plants, Plots, Teachings

INTRODUCTION

But Lena is not easily deceived. She enters the meadow with the assurance of her years, slicing through the grass with her tiny frame. She is a small, aged woman with grey hair, covered in grass to the waist. She surveys all the other species before scurrying towards a patch that, to the inexperienced, resembles the others. She threads a piece of grass through her forefinger and thumb of her aged brown hand. Look at how shiny it is. It can blend in with the others to avoid you, but it wants to be noticed. It shines in this way because of that. She, however, ignores this patch and lets it slip through her fingers. She abides by the forefathers' advice to never take the first plant you see.She moves her hands tenderly over the goldenrod and boneset as I walk behind her. Her step quickens as she notices a sparkle in the grass. Ah, Bozho, she exclaims. Hello[1]–[3].

She pulls out her deerskin pouch with a red beaded edging from the pocket of her worn-out nylon jacket and shakes a small amount of tobacco onto the palm of her hand. She scatters the tobacco on the ground while raising a hand to the four directions while closing her eyes and muttering. She responds, you know this, with raised eyebrows. Always leaving a present for the plants and requesting permission to take them? It would be impolite to not inquire first. Only then does she crouch down, taking care not to disturb the roots, and pinches a grass stem off at the base. As she separates the nearby bunches, she discovers more and more stems, compiling them into a substantial sheaf. Where the meadow canopy was opened by the trail of her journey, a twisting path denotes her progress.Many dense patches are left to sway in the breeze as she goes straight past them. She explains, Taking only what we need is our way[4]–[6].

You should never take more than half; I've always been told.She occasionally comes here merely to check on the meadow and see how the plants are doing rather than taking any at all. She asserts that our lessons are very strong. If they weren't useful, they wouldn't be passed on. What my grandma always said is the most crucial thing to keep in mind: If we use a plant

respectfully, it will stay with us and flourish. It will vanish if we choose to ignore it. It will leave us if you don't treat it with respect. This has been demonstrated by the plants themselves, mishkos kenomagwen. She ties a few pieces of timothy into a loose knot next to the footpath as we leave the meadow and head back through the woods. This lets other pickers know that I've been here, she continues, so they know not to take any more. We take careful care of the sweetgrass here, so it always produces well. It is becoming more difficult to locate in other regions. They might not be making the best choices, in my opinion. Some folks pull out the entire plant because they are in a rush. Even the roots are growing. That wasn't how I was brought up[7]–[9].

Although I want to help, I'm a little hesitant. Sweetgrass is a gift to me; it is not an experimental unit. Science and conventional knowledge are separated by a language and semantic barrier, as well as by different modes of knowing and communicating. I'm unsure whether I want to put the teachings of grass into the strict uniform of technical writing and scientific thought demanded by the academy: Introduction, Review of Literature, Hypothesis, Methods, Results, Discussion, Conclusions, Acknowledgments, and Citations of References. However, since I was contacted on behalf of Sweetgrass, I am aware of my obligations.Speak the language of the person you wish to listen to in order to be understood. So, while I was back at school, I suggested Laurie, one of my graduate students, use the concept for her thesis. She had been searching for a research topic that would, as she put it, mean something to someone as opposed to just being stored away because she wasn't satisfied with just academic issues[10].

Although Laurie had never met Sweetgrass before, she was eager to get started.I urged, Get to know the grass; it will teach you what you need to know. When I took her to our newly restored sweetgrass meadows, we instantly fell in love. After that, it didn't take her long to recognise Sweetgrass.

The plant seemed to be urging her to locate it.We collaborated to create studies that would compare the outcomes of the two harvesting techniques that the basket makers had described. The scientific method had been a big part of Laurie's education up to this point, but I wanted her to practise a little different kind of study. For me, an experiment is like having a discussion with a plant: I have a question for them, but I can't express it directly, and they won't respond vocally since we don't speak the same language. However, plants' physical reactions and behaviours can be quite expressive. You just need to learn how to ask. Plants respond to change and their way of life provides answers.

When I hear my coworkers exclaim, I discovered X, I smile. That sounds a lot like Christopher Columbus proclaiming to have found America. It was here all along; he just wasn't aware of it. Experiments include listening to and interpreting the knowledge of other creatures rather than making discoveries.My coworkers would laugh at the idea that basket makers are scientists, but to me, it sounds a lot like experimental research when Lena and her daughters take half the sweetgrass, observe the outcome, assess their findings, and then develop management guidelines based on them. It takes many years of data collecting and validation to develop tested hypotheses.Graduate students are required to propose their thesis concepts before a faculty committee at my university, as they are at many others. The planned experiment was expertly described by Laurie, who also skillfully described the numerous study sites, replicates, and rigorous sampling methods. But after she finished speaking, the conference room fell silent uncomfortably. One professor flipped through the pages of the proposal and brushed them aside indifferently. He declared; I don't see anything new here for science. Not even a theoretical framework exists.Scientists use the term theory differently than the general public, which connotes anything hypothetical or unproven.

DISCUSSION

An explanation that is consistent across a variety of cases and can help you foretell what might occur in unknowable circumstances is referred to as a scientific theory. such as this one. The notion that underpinned our researchLena's, primarilywas based on the ancient ecological wisdom of indigenous peoples: If we treat a plant with care, it will thrive. It will vanish if we choose to ignore it. This idea was developed over millennia of harvest-related plant behaviour observations and has been peer reviewed by generations of practitioners, from basket makers to herbalists. Despite how important this fact was, the committee found it difficult to keep from grinning.The dean cast a sidelong glance at me as he peered over his glasses, which had fallen off his nose, and fixed Laurie with a piercing glare. Everyone is aware that taking a plant will harm the population. Your time is being wasted. And I'm sorry, but I don't find the entire notion of traditional wisdom to be particularly persuasive.

As she continued, Laurie was always cordial and composed like the former teacher she was, but her eyes were hard.But afterwards, they were wet with tears. mine as well. No matter how carefully you prepared, this was almost a rite of passage for women scientists in the early years: being treated with condescension and verbal abuse from academic authorities, especially if you had the audacity to base your research on the observations of elderly women who had likely only completed high school and spoke to plants on top of that.It's like swimming against the current in freezing water to get scientists to take the validity of indigenous wisdom into consideration. It is difficult to convince them to accept hypotheses that are supported by evidence other than the expected graphs or equations since they have been trained to be sceptical of even the most hard-core data. There isn't much room for dispute when you add it to the unwavering conviction that science is the exclusive source of truth.

We kept on without giving up. The prerequisites of the scientific methodobservation, pattern, and a testable hypothesishad been provided to us by the basket makers. That struck me as scientific. Therefore, we started by establishing experimental plots in the meadows to test whether the two different harvesting techniques were having an adverse effect on the plants. Then we looked for their response. Instead of jeopardising native stands where pickers were active, we chose dense sweetgrass stands where the population had been regenerated.For accurate measurements of population density prior to harvest, Laurie patiently conducted a census of the sweetgrass population in each plot. To keep track of them, she even tied coloured plastic ties to individual grass stems. She started the harvest when everything had been added up.

One of the two harvesting techniques that the basket makers had mentioned was used on the plots. In each plot, Laurie plucked half the stems. In some plots, she painstakingly pinched off each stem at the base, while in others, she pulled up a tuft and left a tiny, jagged breach in the sod. She left an equal number of plots alone and did not harvest them at all because experiments must have controls.To designate her study locations, pink flagging covered the meadows.We discussed whether the technique truly replicated the conventional harvest while sitting in the sunlight in the field one day. She affirmed; I know that it doesn't since I'm not reproducing the relationship. I don't make an offering or speak to the plants. While debating whether to include it, she ultimately decided against it, saying, I honour that traditional relationship, but I could never do it as part of an experiment. To include a variable that I don't understand and that science is unable to even attempt to measure wouldn't be right on any level. In addition, I lack the authority to address sweetgrass.

After spending so many days among the plants, learning and listening, impartiality proven to be unachievable, she later acknowledged that it was difficult to maintain objectivity in her research and resist fondness for the plants. So that she wouldn't influence the outcomes in either direction, she eventually just made sure to treat them all with respect and care. She picked sweetgrass that was weighed, tallied, and distributed to basket makers.Every few months, Laurie counted and noted every sprout of grass in her plots, including dead, living, and freshly emerging shoots. She kept track of every grass stem she had and recorded its emergence, demise, and procreation. She collected once again in July of that year, much like ladies were doing in the native stands. Along with a group of interning student researchers, she gathered the grass for two years and assessed its reaction. Given that their mission would be to observe grass grow, it was initially a little challenging to find student assistants.

Laurie took precise notes, recorded measurements in her notebook, and graphed the strength of each plot. When the control plots started to appear a little sickly, she became a little concerned. She was using these unharvested patches as the controls in order to compare the results of harvesting in the other plots. We hoped that when spring arrived, they would revive.Laurie became pregnant with her first kid in the second year. Both her tummy and the grass continued to expand. on addition to lying on the grass to read plant tags, bending and stooping proved a little more challenging. But she was devoted to her plants, sitting among them in the mud while she counted and marked them. She claimed that doing fieldwork in silence and relaxing in a meadow full of flowers when the air is filled with the scent of sweetgrass are wonderful beginnings for a newborn. I believe she was correct.

It turned into a race to do the research before the baby was born as the summer went on. It became a collective effort with only a few weeks left before delivery. After finishing a plot, Laurie would shout for her field team to help get her to her feet. The passage of women field biologists included this as well.As her child grew, Laurie developed a stronger conviction in the wisdom of her basket-making teachers. She did this by appreciating, in a way that Western science frequently does not, the caliber of observations made by the women who had long-standing close relationships with plants and their environments. They taught her numerous things and knitted a lot of baby caps for her.

A braid of sweetgrass was strung above baby Celia's cot when she was born in the early autumn. Laurie entered her data onto the computer and started comparing the various harvesting techniques while Celia dozed off nearby. Laurie was able to determine the births and deaths in the sample plots from the twist ties on each stem.Some plots had an abundance of fresh, green shoots that indicated a robust population, whereas others did not.She conducted detailed and accurate statistical studies, yet she hardly ever needed graphs to convey her point. From a distance, you could notice the distinction between some plots, which shone a brilliant golden green, and others, which were drab and brown. She kept thinking about the committee's criticism: Anyone knows that harvesting a plant will harm the population.

The unexpected finding was that, contrary to expectations, the control plots that failed were not the ones that had been harvested. While the harvested plots were flourishing, the sweetgrass that had not been harvested or altered in any way was engulfed in dead stems. Despite the fact that each year, half of all stems were cut, they immediately regenerated back, replacing everything that had been taken and even producing more shoots than were initially present.Sweetgrass picking appeared to promote growth.

The plants that were pulled up in a handful during the first year's harvest were the ones that grew the best. It didn't appear to matter how the grass was harvested, just that it was; the

outcome was essentially the same whether it was pinched alone or pulled in a clump.The graduating committee for Laurie had ruled out this possibility from the beginning. They had learned that overharvesting leads to deterioration.

However, the grasses categorically argued the contrary position. You could understand Laurie was dreading the thesis defence after the questioning she endured on her study topic. But she has data, which is what sceptics value most. Laurie presented her graphs and tables to show how sweetgrass grows when it is harvested and diminishes when it is not while Celia dozed off in the arms of her proud father. The sceptic dean remained silent. The basket artisans grinned.

Even scientists who assert to be completely objective are products of their worldviews. In line with their Western scientific paradigm, which places humans outside of nature and views their interactions with other species as generally unfavourable, their forecasts for sweetgrass were accurate. They had been taught that the best approach to safeguard a declining species was to keep people at bay and to leave it alone. However, the green meadows show us that humans are an essential component of the sweetgrass ecosystem. Although Laurie's findings were in line with the notion advanced by our ancestors, they may have surprised academic ecologists. If we treat a plant with respect, it will stick around and thrive. It will go if we ignore it.The dean commented, Your experiment appears to demonstrate a significant effect. How do you describe it, though? Are you suggesting that the unharvested grass was injured by being disregarded?

Due to the lack of interest in such issues from the scientific community, Laurie acknowledged that there were no answers for the connection between basket makers and sweetgrass in the scientific literature. She started looking into research on how grasses react to different conditions, including fire or grazing. She learned that range biologists were aware of the enhanced growth she had seen. Since grasses are so admirably suited to disturbance, it stands to reason that humans establish lawns. They grow more when we cut them down. Grasses hold their growing points slightly below the soil's surface so that they may swiftly regenerate after losing their leaves to a mower, an animal that grazes on them, or a fire.She described how harvesting reduced the population, enabling the surviving shoots to quickly multiply in response to the increased space and light. Even the pulling technique was useful. Buds are scattered throughout the underground stem that joins the shoots.The stem snaps when the plant is gently pulled, and all those buds grow thrifty young shoots to cover the void.

A physiological alteration in many grasses known as compensatory growth occurs when the plant quickly grows more to make up for lost leaves. Contrary to popular belief, the fresh grass that is grazed by a herd of buffalo actually grows more quickly as a result. In addition to assisting the plant's recovery, this invites the buffalo to return for dinner later in the season. It has even been found that the saliva of buffalo that are grazing contains an enzyme that promotes the growth of grass. not to mention the fertilizer that a herd of moving animals produces. Buffalo gives to grass, and grass gives to buffalo.The technique works wonderfully, but only when the herd treats the grass with respect. Free-range buffalo graze, move, and don't come back to the same spot for several months. As a result, they abide by the overgrazing and taking less than half rules. Why couldn't it apply to people and sweetgrass as well? By the same natural rules, we are neither more nor less than a buffalo.

Sweetgrass has a very long cultural history, and it appears that people are now required to produce the disturbance that prompts its compensatory development. People and sweetgrass work together in a symbiotic relationship where the former provide the latter with its

aromatic blades while the latter, through harvesting, fosters the former's growth.It's intriguing to consider whether underharvesting rather than overharvesting may be to blame for the regional reduction in sweetgrass. Laurie and I combed through Daniela Shebitz, a former pupil,'s chart of historical places for sweetgrass. Where sweetgrass formerly grew, there were blue specks, but they are now gone. The few locations where sweetgrass has previously been noted and is still growing were denoted with red dots.These red spots are not dispersed at random. They are concentrated around Native American settlements, especially those distinguished for their sweetgrass basket production. Where it is used, sweetgrass grows well while dying off elsewhere.

CONCLUSION

Mishkos Kenomagwen: The Teachings of Grass serves as a reminder of the priceless wisdom that comes from engaging with and watching nature, as well as the essential teachings that it has to teach. Grass teaches us the skill of embracing change and finding strength even in trying circumstances since it is a symbol of resilience and flexibility.Grass is an excellent example of the value of understanding our interconnectedness with all living things due to its interwoven root systems and significance in preserving ecosystems. Our activities and decisions have an effect on the health of the ecosystem and all of its inhabitants, just as each blade of grass contributes to the vitality of the whole. The story challenges us to reexamine our relationship with nature and the significance of Earth-friendly living. We may promote a more sustainable and humane way of living by adopting the lessons of grass, which include adaptation, connectivity, and resilience.

Mishkos Kenomagwen: The Teachings of Grass acts as a lighthouse as we traverse environmental concerns including climate change, biodiversity loss, and resource depletion. We can work to achieve a more harmonious and respectful relationship with nature by absorbing the knowledge of nature and incorporating it into our daily lives.Finally, Mishkos Kenomagwen: The Teachings of Grass encourages us to pay attention to nature's hints and lessons. The story encourages us to open our hearts and minds to the lessons the grass and the rest of nature have to teach us. We can contribute to the healing of the earth and the development of a more sustainable future for future generations by understanding the lessons of resilience, adaptation, and interconnection. Taking on the lessons of grass is a powerful call to action that inspires us to save and preserve the Earth, its various ecosystems, and the priceless lessons it so kindly imparts to all living things.

REFERENCES:

[1] J. Thomas and L. Willcoxson, “Developing teaching and changing organisational culture through grass-roots leadership,” *High. Educ.*, 1998, doi: 10.1023/A:1003474221753.

[2] R. Hidayat, E. Siswono, and M. Hasmi Yanuardi, “Teaching Multiculturalism on the Grass Root Society: An Experience from Sunda Wiwitan Community in West Java, Indonesia,” *Int. J. Soc. Sci. Humanit.*, 2020, doi: 10.18178/ijssh.2020.v10.1011.

[3] T. Gorham and H. Ogata, “Professional learning community’s views on accessibility during emergency remote teaching,” in *ICCE 2020 - 28th International Conference on Computers in Education, Proceedings*, 2020.

[4] J. C. Schnable and M. Freeling, “Genes identified by visible mutant phenotypes show increased bias toward one of two subgenomes of maize,” *PLoS One*, 2011, doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0017855.

[5] R. Dzakpasu, B. R. Johnson, and J. O. Olopade, “The University of Ibadan/Grass Foundation Workshop in Neuroscience Teaching.,” *J. Undergrad. Neurosci. Educ.*, 2017.

[6] K. J. Martin and J. J. Garrett, “Teaching and learning with traditional indigenous knowledge in the tall grass plains,” *Can. J. Native Stud.*, 2010.

[7] K. L. C. Sueda, B. L. Hart, and K. D. Cliff, “Characterisation of plant eating in dogs,” *Appl. Anim. Behav. Sci.*, 2008, doi: 10.1016/j.applanim.2007.05.018.

[8] A. Marchegiani, A. Fruganti, M. Cerquetella, M. P. Cassarani, F. Laus, and A. Spaterna, “Penetrating palpebral grass awn in a dog: Unusual case of a penetrating grass awn in an eyelid,” *J. Ultrasound*, 2017, doi: 10.1007/s40477-016-0234-1.

[9] P. Bättig-Frey, M. U. Jäger, and R. Treichler Bratschi, “Combining Art with Science to Go Beyond Scientific Facts in a Narrative Environment,” *J. Museum Educ.*, 2018, doi: 10.1080/10598650.2018.1523624.

[10] S. ul H. Chishti, M. Rafiq, F. Rahman, N. B. Jumani, and M. Ajmal, “Impact of Participative Management on Employee Job Satisfaction and Performance in Pakistan,” *Ejournal.Narotama.Ac.Id*, 2010.

CHAPTER 25

SACRED RECIPROCITY: EMBRACING THE HONORABLE HARVEST

Dr. Garima Bartariya, Associate Professor
Department of Botany, IIMT University, Meerut, Uttar Pradesh, India.

ABSTRACT:

The Honorable Harvest, which is based on traditional wisdom, exemplifies sustainability, reciprocity, and a deep respect for the environment. This chapter digs into its tremendous importance among indigenous societies and investigates its connection to modern environmental issues. The ideology promotes a careful and courteous approach to resource exploitation, with stewardship of the planet's resources and biodiversity preservation as top priorities. Individuals that embrace The Honourable Harvest create a stronger connection with nature, realizing the interconnectedness of all living species. The tale emphasizes the need of taking this thoughtful attitude for the sake of both current and future generations. It asks for a communal effort to safeguard and respect the Earth's richness, as well as to create a harmonious connection with the environment and to honour the knowledge of the past in order to ensure a healthy and prosperous future.

KEYWORDS:

Field, Harvest, Honorable, Leeks, Plants.

INTRODUCTION

The moment the crows spot a lady carrying a basket across the field, they begin to debate noisily among themselves about my whereabouts. The ground is hard under my boots and bare save from a few stalks of corn from the previous year and a few plow-scraped rocks, with their remaining support roots crouching like spider legs that have lost their colour. The land is now barren due to years of continuous corn production and herbicide use. Even in the rainy month of April, not a single blade of green is visible. It will return to being a monoculture of maize plants in orderly rows by August, but for the time being, it serves as my cross-country road to the woods[1], [2].

My crow entourage departs from me at the stone wall, the field's edge marked by a loose windrow of glacial cobbles. On the other side, the forest floor is covered in clumps of yellow violets and small pink spring beauties, and the ground is soft underfoot and covered in generations' worth of leaf mould. Trout lilies and trillium are preparing to emerge through the winter-brown leaf layer as the soil stirs. A wood thrush sings a silvery trill from the maple trees' still-bare branches. The leek patches are among the first to emerge in the spring, their vibrant green signalling pick me like a neon sign[3], [4].

Even though we've been meeting this way for years, I fight the impulse to respond to the plants' call right away and instead address them as I've been trained to: by introducing myself in case they've forgotten. I ask their permission to harvest and explain why I've come, gently asking if they'd be prepared to share.The distinction between food and medicine is blurred when eating leeks as a spring tonic. It quickens the blood and awakens the body from its winter lassitude. However, I also have another requirement that can only be met by the greens from these specific forests. My daughters will both be visiting me over the weekend from

their far-off homes. I beg these leeks to strengthen the ties between my children and this land so that they will always carry a piece of home with them in the mineral of their bones[5]–[7].

While some of the leaves are still coiled into a spear shape and protruding up through the duff, others have already expanded and are reaching towards the sun. My attempts to move the clump with my trowel are resisted because of their deep roots and dense packing. I finally tear out a clump and shake away the dark earth, despite the fact that it hurts my winter-softened hand and the small trowel I'm using.Where the bulbs should be, I expected to see a cluster of large, white bulbs, but instead I see ragged, papery sheaths. They appear to have lost all of their juice since they are withered and flaccid. Of which it has. You must pay attention to the response if you request permission. After burying them once more, I leave for my house. The elderberries growing along the stone wall have broken bud, and their developing leaves extend out like gloved purple hands[6]–[8].

I am overcome by longing on a day like this, when the fiddleheads are unfurling and the air is petal delicate. Even while I am aware that it is wise to not want your neighbor's chloroplasts, I must admit that I have full-blown chlorophyll envy. Sometimes I wish I could photosynthesize so that I might be doing the job of the world while simply existing, shimmering at the edge of a meadow or floating leisurely on a pond. While warblers sing and light dances on the river, the shady hemlocks and swaying grasses spin out sugar molecules that are then transferred to hungry mouths and mandibles.To contribute to the happiness of others would feel so fulfillingalmost like being a mother once more and being needed. There would be an endless supply of shade, medicine, berries, and roots. I could create the campfire, support the nest, treat the wound, and fill the pot to the brim like a plant[9], [10].

But since I am only a mere heterotroph, a feeder on the carbon that others have transformed, this generosity is out of my league. I must eat in order to survive. That is how the world functionsby exchanging one life for another and perpetually cycling between my body and the body of the universe. I have to admit that, when given the option, I prefer my heterotroph job. In addition, I couldn't eat leeks if I could photosynthesize.I am the woman carrying the basket; how I fill it is important. I am not the colorful leaves on the forest floor. When we put out other people's lives to protect our own, a moral dilemma occurs if we are fully conscious. How can we consume in a way that respects the lives we take, whether we are hunting for wild leeks or visiting the mall?We are reminded that this was a topic that deeply concerned our ancestors in our earliest tales. There is a pressing need to protect other life when we are heavily dependent on them. When compared to us, who are drowning in possessions, our forefathers, who had so little material possessions, paid a lot of attention to this issue.

The challenge has persisted despite cultural changes; it is a necessary aspect of being human to find a way to reconcile the inherent conflict between respecting the life around us and using it to sustain ourselves.A few weeks later, I pick up my basket once more and cross the still-bare field, seeing that the ground on the other side of the wall is covered in trillium blooms that are snowy white and drifting like a late-season snowstorm. I must have the appearance of a ballet dancer as I tiptoe and whirl through groups of delicate Dutchman's breeches, enigmatic blue cohosh shoots, bloodroot patches, and green jack-in-the-pulpit and mayapple shoots emerging through the leaves. I introduce myself to each person and sense that they are happy to see me as well.

We are instructed to only take that which is offered, yet the leeks had nothing to offer when I was here previously. Like money in a bank, bulbs store energy for future generations. The bulbs were svelte and fatty last fall, but in the early days of spring, that savings account is depleted when the roots channel their energy reserves into the budding leaves to help them

travel from the soil to the sun. For the first several days, the leaves eat the root, shriveling it up while providing nothing in return. However, as they unfold, they transform into a potent solar array that will restore the roots' energy and, in a matter of weeks, play out the reciprocity between consuming and generating.The leeks are now twice as big as they were on my first visit, and where a deer has trampled the leaves, there is a pungent onion fragrance. I walk through the first group and kneel by the next. I softly request permission once more.

DISCUSSION

In addition to demonstrating respect for the plant's personality, asking permission also serves as a population health assessment. So, in order to listen to the response, I must activate both sides of my brain. The analytical left interprets the empirical data to determine whether the population is sizable and robust enough to support a harvest and whether there is enough to go around. A sense of generosity, an open-handed radiance that begs to be taken, or perhaps a tight-lipped recalcitrance that forces me to put my trowel aside are all things that the intuitive right hemisphere is interpreting. It's a type of knowing that I can't put my finger on, but it's just as powerful to me as a no trespassing sign. This time, when I dig with my trowel, I uncover a dense cluster of shining white bulbs that are plump, slick, and fragrant. I get the answer yes, so I start digging and provide something from the soft, old tobacco pouch in my pocket.

Leeks are clonal plants that divide to reproduce, enlarging the patch as they go. They thus frequently congregate in the middle of a patch, so I attempt to harvest there. By thinned out the remaining plants, my taking will aid in their growth. From camas bulbs to sweetgrass, blueberries to basket willow, our ancestors discovered methods of harvesting that are beneficial to both people and plants over the long term.

Even though using a sharp shovel would increase productivity, the work is actually completed too quickly. If I could gather all the leeks I needed in five minutes, I wouldn't use that time; I'd spend it on my knees, listening to the oriole that had just arrived home and watching the ginger sprout. This is an excellent option for slow food. In addition, that straightforward technological change would make it simple to cut through nearby plants and take too much. Leeks are being wiped off in forests across the nation by harvesters who love them to death. One significant restriction is the difficulty of excavating. Not everything needs to be practical.Indigenous harvesters' traditional ecological knowledge is rife with sustainable living advice. They can be found in Native American philosophy, lifeways, and practises, but most of all in the stories that are told to help us find our place in the circle and restore equilibrium.

Our instructor Nanabozho once went hook-and-line fishing in the lake for supper, as he frequently did, according to Anishinaabe elder Basil Johnston. Heron emerged from the reeds, his long, bowed legs propelling him forward while his beak resembled a spear. Heron, who is a skilled fisherman and a generous buddy, told Nanabozho about a new technique for fishing that would greatly simplify his life. Heron advised him to take only the right amount of fish, but Nanabozho was already planning a feast. The following morning, he set out early and returned with a large basket full of fish that was both too heavy for him to lift and too many for him to consume. So, after cleaning all of the fish, he spread them out on the racks outside his lodge to dry. He returned to the lake the following day and repeated what Heron had shown him, his stomach still full. He said to himself as he carried the fish inside, Aah, I'll have plenty to eat this winter.

He continued to stuff himself, and as the lake dried up, so did his drying racks, filling the woodland with a mouthwatering aroma as Fox licked his lips. He returned to the lake, full of self-confidence. But on that particular day, his nets were empty, and Heron sent a scrutinizing gaze his way as he swooped over the lake. When Nanabozho returned to his lodge, he discovered an important principle: never take more than you require. Every mouthful of fish was gone when the fish racks fell to the ground.Native cultures are rife with cautionary tales about the dangers of over consumption, but it's difficult to think of even one in English. This may help to explain why we tend to be sucked into a cycle of excessive consumption, which is harmful to both us and the things we eat.

The Honourable Harvest is the collective name for the indigenous canon of values and customs that guide the exchange of one life for another. They serve as guidelines for our taking, mould our interactions with nature, and restrain our propensity to overconsume so that the earth will be just as rich for the seventh generation as it is for our own. Although the specifics vary greatly depending on cultures and ecosystems, those who live close to the land generally share the same underlying ideas.Not a scholar, but a student of this method of thought. I must struggle to take part in the Honourable Harvest because I am a human and cannot photosynthesize. I therefore lean in close to observe and pay attention to individuals who are smarter than I am. What I present here, just as they were shown to me, are seeds taken from their collective wisdom's fields, the roughest surface, and the moss on the mountain of their knowledge. I'm appreciative of their guidance and feel obligated to spread it as widely as I can.

A tiny Adirondack village's town clerk is one of my friends. For fishing and hunting licenses, there is a line outside her door during the summer and fall. She distributes the harvesting laws, pocket-sized booklets on thin newsprint that are printed in black and white with the exception of glossy inserts that feature images of the actual prey, just in case people are unsure of what they are firing at. Every year, a tale about victorious deer hunters getting stopped on the highway with a Jersey calf tethered to their bumper comes to light.During partridge season, a friend of mine previously worked at a hunting check station. A man arrived in a large white Oldsmobile and eagerly unlocked the trunk to show off his loot. A complete brace of yellow-shafted flickers was carefully arranged on a canvas sheet, lined up from beak to tail with barely ruffled feathers.

Traditional peoples who depend on the land to feed their families follow certain methods for harvesting in order to preserve the health and vitality of wildlife species. They share the same comprehensive ecological understanding and extensive population monitoring as the state restrictions. They all want to preserve the resource, as hunting managers refer to it, for both its own sake and to ensure a sustainable supply for future generations.The early settlers of Turtle Island were astounded by the abundance they discovered there and attributed the wealth to nature's bounty.Native Americans harvested an astonishing amount of wild rice, and Great Lakes settlers recorded it in their journals. In only a few days, they could fill their canoes with enough rice to last an entire year. But as one of them noted, the savages stopped gathering long before all the rice was harvested, which perplexed the settlers. She noted that a ceremony of thanksgiving and prayers for favorable weather for the following four days precedes the rice harvest. They claim that the rice is not for them but for the Thunders, thus they will harvest from dawn till nightfall for the required four days, at which point they will stop.

Nothing will push them to carry on, thus a lot of effort is wasted. The settlers saw this as unmistakable proof of the heathens' sloth and lack of initiative. They had no idea how the wealth they encountered might have been a result of indigenous land-care practises.An

engineering student from Europe once came to visit, and he enthusiastically told me about going hunting with his friend's Ojibwe family in Minnesota. He was anxious to have a taste of Native American culture. By early am, they were on the lake, and they spent the entire day poking through the rice paddies tossing the ripe seed into the boat. He remarked, It didn't take long to collect quite a bunch, although it's not very efficient. They didn't appear to care that at least half of the rice simply fell into the water. It is a waste.

He volunteered to create a grain collecting system that could be fastened to the canoes' gunwales as a token of appreciation to his guests, a traditional ricing family. He drew it out for them, demonstrating how his method might produce 85% more rice. After listening politely, his hosts responded, yes, we could acquire more that way. However, it must plant seeds for the following year. What we leave behind is also not useless. We're not the only ones that enjoy rice, you know. If we took everything, do you think the ducks would stop here? We are taught never to take more than half.I leave for home once my basket has enough leeks for dinner.I spot a large patch of snakeroot as I make my way back through the flowers, and it makes me think of a tale that a fellow herbalist told me. One of the fundamental principles she taught me about gathering plants was to never take the first plant you come across because it might be the last and you want that first one to recommend you to her type. When there are three or four plants just behind the first one, it's not too difficult to achieve that. However, when there are few plants and there is a lot of desire, it is more difficult.

I once had a dream about a snakeroot and was instructed to pack it for a trip the following day. I was unaware of the need that existed. But the time for harvesting had not yet come. It would take another week or so for the leaves to emerge. I went to look in the normal place I pick those remedies since there was a chance it would be up early somewherepossibly in a sunny spot, the herbalist recounted for me. Both the spring beauties and the bloodroot were in bloom. She waved to them as she passed by, but she couldn't find the plant she was looking for. She took more deliberate steps while widening her awareness and transforming her entire being into a halo of peripheral vision. The snakeroot emerged as a glossy pile of dark-green leaves on the southeast side, nestled in the base of a maple. She spoke softly while kneeling and grinning.She pondered her approaching trip and the empty bag she had in her pocket before slowly getting to her feet. She walked away without taking the first one, despite the fact that her knees were arthritic from age.

She strolled through the forest, appreciating the trillium that were just starting to poke their heads up. the leeks, too. But snakeroot was no longer available. I simply assumed I would have to go without. When I realised I'd misplaced my tiny shovelthe one I always use to dig up medicineI was already halfway home. I was forced to return. Well, I managed to discover it just fineit has a red handle, making it simple to locate. And as you may know, it landed directly in a root patch from my pocket. I so spoke to the plant, addressing it like you would a person whose assistance you needed, and it graciously offered me a small portion of itself. Sure enough, there was a woman there who needed that snakeroot medicine when I arrived at my destination, so I could give the present to her. That plant served as a reminder that if we harvest plants with respect, they will assist us.

The norms of the Honourable Harvest are founded on responsibility to both the physical and metaphysical realms, in contrast to the governmental regulations on hunting and gathering, which are solely based in the biophysical domain. When you realise that the beings who are harvested are humans, nonhuman persons endowed with awareness, intelligence, and spiritand who have families waiting for them at homethe taking of another life to feed your own becomes much more meaningful.It is forbidden to maintain rainbow trout that are less than twelve inches in length from snout to posterior fin. After a visit with your friendly

conservation officer and a money transaction, the penalties for breaching the law are plainly stated. The Honourable Harvest is an agreement between individuals, especially between customers and suppliers, but unlike state laws, it is not a binding legal rule. The advantage is with the providers. If you abide by these guidelines, the leeks, berries, sturgeons, and deer will continue to offer their life in order for you to live.One of our most useful tools is imagination. We can become whatever we can dream. I enjoy imagining what life would be like if, as in our history, the Honourable Harvest were the rule of law. Imagine having to obtain the consent of the monarch butterflies, the goldenrod, and the meadowlarks before taking over open ground to build a retail mall. What if he had to follow the advice given? Exactly why not?

I like to see a laminated card with the Honourable Harvest guidelines imprinted on it, similar to the one my buddy the town clerk gives out with the hunting and fishing licences. Since the laws are those of the real governmentthe democracy of species, or Mother Nature's lawseveryone would be bound by them.I hear the advice to take only what you need when I question my elders about the ways our people lived to preserve the integrity and health of the world.

But like Nanabozho, we human beings and his offspring battle with self-control. When our needs and wants become so intertwined, the maxim take only what you need becomes very ambiguous.This grey space succumbs to a rule more fundamental than necessity, an old maxim that has been all but forgotten in the noise of modern industry and technology.This age-old maxim, which has its roots in cultures of thankfulness, states that you should only take what is given to you, not simply what you need.

We already do this when it comes to interpersonal interactions. We instill it in our children. You know what to do if your loving grandma brings you handmade cookies on her favourite china plate when you're visiting her. You accept them with numerous thank yous and value the connection that is strengthened by cinnamon and sugar. You accept what has been offered with gratitude. However, you wouldn't dare enter her cupboard uninvited, just take all the cookies, and take her china dish for good measure. At the very least, that would be a betrayal of the love connection and a breach of good manners.Additionally, your grandma would be devastated and unlikely to bake more cookies for you in the near future.But as a society, we don't appear to be able to apply these polite behaviours to the natural world. We steal what doesn't belong to us and irreparably damage it: Onondaga Lake, the Alberta tar sands, the rainforests of Malaysia, the list is infinite.

This is known as the dishonourable harvest. They are gifts that we accept without hesitation from our kind Grandmother Earth. How can we locate the Honourable Harvest once more?Taking exactly what is provided makes perfect sense when we are gathering nuts or plucking berries.

They offer themselves, and by accepting them, we meet our obligation to reciprocate. After all, the plants produced these fruits specifically for us to take, spread, and plant. Both species prosper and life is enhanced via our utilisation of their abilities.

What happens, though, when something is taken without a clear path to mutual gain and someone loses?How do we distinguish between things that are provided by the earth and things that are not? When does taking turn into actual stealing? My elders, I believe, would advise that each of us must choose our own route because there isn't just one. I've encountered both clear doors and dead ends as I've explored this issue. Finding all the possible meanings is like bushwhacking through thick underbrush. I occasionally catch a fleeting sight of a deer track.

CONCLUSION

The Honourable Harvest serves as a potent reminder of how intertwined people and nature are. The idea, which is embedded in indigenous cultures, emphasises the moral duties that people have in their capacity as Earth stewards. It urges the use of a sustainable and thoughtful method for resource extraction, one that acknowledges the necessity of replenishing what has been removed.

The Honourable Harvest presents insightful perspectives on important environmental issues like climate change, habitat degradation, and excessive resource extraction. The values of sustainability and reciprocity can direct us towards more eco-friendly behaviours and a more peaceful coexistence with nature.

The idea also serves as a reminder of the knowledge held within indigenous cultures and the crucial part traditional ecological practises play in preserving biodiversity and ecological balance. We may use the ancient knowledge of indigenous cultures to address contemporary environmental concerns if we respect them and learn from them.

The philosophical idea behind The Honourable Harvest is complex and demands a major change in how we view the natural world. It exhorts us to recognise the holiness of all living things and the need for peaceful coexistence. We can protect the gifts of the Earth for future generations by practising ethical resource exploitation and environmental management. The Honourable Harvest exemplifies sustainability and reciprocity, pointing us in the direction of a more conscientious and kind way of life. We may create a road towards a more peaceful and balanced connection with nature by paying respect to the knowledge of indigenous cultures and adopting the principles of The Honourable Harvest, providing a vibrant and resilient environment for all living things.

The idea of The Honourable Harvest acts as a timeless and universal ethical framework as we face environmental difficulties, motivating us to safeguard and preserve the world for the benefit of all current and future generations.

REFERENCES:

[1] F. Alexander, “An Honorable Harvest: Universal Owners Must Take Responsibility for Their Portfolios,” *J. Appl. Corp. Financ.*, 2020, doi: 10.1111/jacf.12402.

[2] F. Alexander, “An Honorable Harvest: It Is Time for Universal Owners to Take Responsibility for Their Portfolios,” *SSRN Electron. J.*, 2019, doi: 10.2139/ssrn.3433845.

[3] D. Kolb, “An Honorable Harvest,” *Environ. Philos.*, 2010, doi: 10.5840/envirophil2010719.

[4] R. W. Kimmerer, “The Gift of Strawberries,” in *Braiding Sweetgrass*, 2020.

[5] B. Choudhary, K. M. Nasiruddin, and K. Gaur, “The Status of Commercialized Bt Brinjal in Bangladesh,” *ISAAA Brief No. 47*. 2014.

[6] I. Müller, D. Basso, V. Brusamarello, and C. E. Pereira, “Three-independent axis instrumented sphere for compression measurement based on piezoelectric transducers,” in *2012 IEEE I2MTC - International Instrumentation and Measurement Technology Conference, Proceedings*, 2012. doi: 10.1109/I2MTC.2012.6229470.

[7] S. M. King, “Food in the Ancient World,” *Am. Anthropol.*, 2006, doi: 10.1525/aa.2006.108.4.883.

[8] David Brewster, “A description of a process, by which corn tainted with must may be completely purified. By Charles Hatchett, Esq. F. R. S. In a letter addressed to the Right Honourable Sir Joseph Banks, Bart. G. C. B. P. R. S. & c. &c. Read December 5, 1816. [Phil. Trans. 1817, p. 36.],” *Abstr. Pap. Print. Philos. Trans. R. Soc. London*, 1833, doi: 10.1098/rspl.1815.0050.

[9] Dionne M. Aleman, “Contributors,” *Oper. Res.*, 2011, doi: 10.1287/opre.1110.0994.

[10] M. Pearson, “V. A description of a process, by which corn tainted with Must may be completely purified. By Charles Hatchett, Esq. F. R. S. In a letter addressed to the Right Honourable Sir Joseph Banks, Bart. G. C. B. P. R. S. &c. &c,” *Philos. Trans. R. Soc. London*, 1817, doi: 10.1098/rstl.1817.0006.